

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 08176313 2

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

VOLUME TWO

AN ILLUSTRATED HISTORY OF BRIGHTON
AND ITS CITIZENS

BY J. P. C. WINSHIP

COPYRIGHT, 1902, BY GEO. A. WARREN

BOSTON
GEORGE A. WARREN, PUBLISHER

1902

Index to Volume Two.

- Adams, Joel, Family, 122
 Adams, Capt. Samuel G., 192
 Alexander, Oliver, 207
 Allen, Washington C., Family, 86
 Appleton, Henry K., Family, 193
 Atherton Family, 180
 Austin, Rev. Daniel, 146
 Barker, Hiram, Family, 106
 Bates, Albert N., 181
 Bates, Hiram W., 181
 Bates, Melen B., 181
 Bates, Ouis, 181
 Bennett, Elias D., Family, 163
 Bennett, Joseph, Family, 132
 Bennett, Stephen H., Family, 101
 Bennett, Timothy W., 103
 Benyon, Abner I., Family, 193
 Bickford, W. D., Family, 53
 Bigelow, Austin, Family, 162
 Bigelow, Jonathan, Family, 79
 Bird, Zenas B., Family, 167
 Bodge, Asa, 173
 Bowman, Francis, 111
 Boynton, P. Plummer, Family, 157
 Brabner, William A., 207
 Brackett Family, 153
 Braman, Isaac G., Family, 49
 Brewer Family, 182
 Brewster, Oliver, 89
 Bridgeman, Marcus F., 193
 Broad, Francis W., Family, 199
 Brooks, John, 161
 Brown, Charles, Family, 181
 Brown, Gideon P., Family, 181
 Brown, James, Family, 180
 Brown, Thomas, Family, 180
 Buckminster, William, 170
 Bull's Head Tavern, 7
 Burbank, George, 170
 Burlingame Family, 160
 Bush, Jotham, Family, 193
 Caldwell, Joseph W., 168
 Cajon Family, 202
 Carlton, Edward, 170
 Carter, Artemus, 99
 Caswell, W. B., 182
 Chamberlain, Edward, Family, 205
 Chandler, Malcolm, 201
 Cheney, Thomas, Family, 116
 Child, Lydia Maria, 39
 Claffin, Henry, 207
 Clapp, Channing, 146
 Clarke, Albert, 207
 Cogswell, James A., 198
 Colby, Patrick, Family, 190
 Collins Families, 213
 Cook Family, 165
 Cook, Oliver, Family, 166
 Coolidge Family, 60
 Corliss, Charles, Family, 177
 Cory, Rev. John E., 14
 Cotton, Rev. John, 29
 Crossman Family, 36, 41
 Cushing, Solomon B., 198
 Cushman Family, 129
 Dabney, Charles W., 167
 Dailey, Lewis, Family, 210
 Dalton, James A., 48
 Dascomb, Thomas, 112
 Davenport, John, Family, 26
 Davis Families, 169
 Day, John F., Family, 189
 Dearborn Family, 61
 Deering, Charles A., 96
 Dowse Family, 155
 Drake, Capt. Isaac, 36
 Dredley, Judge John, 176
 Duntton, Larkin, LL D., Family, 124
 Dupee, George H., 115
 Dustin, David, 58
 Dutton, James R., 144
 Dyer Family, 76
 Eastman, Benjamin F., 58
 Ellis Family, 203
 Ellsworth, Oliver, 201
 English Family, 173
 Ensign, Charles S., 169
 Fairbanks, Jacob, 91
 Farrington, Isaac, Family, 212
 Farwell, Asa, 175
 Faxon, Joseph, 108
 Fay, Frank E., 17
 Fessenden, Hon. John, 166
 Field, John, 140
 Field, Joseph, 108
 Fiske, Benjamin M., 22
 Fitzgerald, Dr. Orrin, 175
 Fletcher Family, 21
 Fletcher, William, Family, 168
 Fobes, Benjamin, 201
 Fowle, John, Family, 188
 Francis, David, Family, 38
 Fuller, Ebenezer, 149
 Fuller, Joseph, 158
 Gardner, Col. Thomas, 77
 George, James, 18
 Gilbert, George W., 182
 Giles, H. Willard, 207
 Gilpatrick, Royal, Family, 192
 Glover, Elijah, 76
 Godard, John, 160
 Goding, Jonas, 73
 Gorkin, Edmund, Family, 189
 Griggs Family, 55
 Hall Family, 156
 Hardy Family, 200
 Harrington, Luther, Family, 171
 Harrington, Willard A., Family, 96
 Harris Family, 203
 Hart, David, Family, 192
 Harvey, John W., 205
 Hastings, Jonathan, Family, 119
 Hastings, Reuben, Family, 149
 Hatch, Cyrus M., Family, 52
 Hathaway Family, 13 (see Estate, 16)
 Hathaway, James A., 73
 Haynes, Horace, 207
 Heard Family, 1
 Heath, A. G., Family, 53
 Henderson Family, 117
 Hildreth, Henry, 207
 Hill, Benjamin, Family, 172
 Hill, Stephen, Family, 172
 Hitchcock, Hiram, 128
 Hobart, Benjamin W., Family, 260
 Hollis, J. Warren, 73
 Holton, Maj. Benjamin, 123, 186
 Holton, James, 123, 186
 Holton Library, 149
 Hooper, Dwight B., 126
 Houghton, John, Family, 190
 Hovey, Major Thomas, 81
 Howard, Perez B., 90
 Howe, Albert, 103
 Howe, George H., Family, 189
 Hunting Families, 197
 Hunt, Thomas, 18
 Hutchinson, Charles C., Family, 185
 Hyde, David W., 207
 Jackson Family, 5
 Jackson, Joshua, 149
 Jones, Rev. Abner D., Family, 10
 Jordan, Jonathan, Family, 39
 Jordan, Horace W., 123
 Joy, Benjamin, 147
 Kelley, John S., 196
 King, David, 83
 Knight Family, 81
 Knowles, Daniel, 58
 Lambham, Clarence A., 22
 Lancaster, Rev. Sewall, 98
 Leavitt, John, 208
 Le Favour, John, 134
 Lloyd, Henry, 20
 Locke, William R., 75
 Loquassichub Um, 83
 Loveland, Isaac T., 121
 Lowell, Judge, 145
 Maccione, Daniel, 158
 MacCorry, J. Stuart, 10
 Marshall, Cyrus E., 23
 Marshall, Francis, Family, 200
 Marston, J. A., 48
 Martin, Nathaniel, Family, 101
 Mason, Dr. Augustus, 208
 Mason, Jeremiah B., 119
 Matchett, Charles H., 45
 Mather, Rev. Increase, 29
 Maynard, Moses, 63
 McDaniels, Rev. Benj. F., 183
 McMurtry, Alexander, 208
 Mellen, Seth S., 194
 Merriam Families, 196
 Merwin, Mrs. M. J. (Kingsley), 83, 151
 Metcalf, Theodore, 146
 Monroe, Albert N., 94
 Monto, Louis, Family, 188
 Moore, Dr. Francis, 147, 199
 Morley, Richard, 73
 Morrill, John, Family, 199
 Morrison Family, 57
 Munroe Family, 35
 Myers, Bochart, 208
 Needham, Thomas, 208
 Nelson, Thomas, 150
 Nesmith, George A., 94
 Newhall, Frank G., 182
 Newhall, Samuel, Family, 103
 Niles, Thomas, Family, 187
 Norcross, Albert H., 210
 Norcross, Seth, Family, 202
 Norton, Charles W., 208
 Olham, Richard, Family, 187
 Oliver Family, 119
 Page, Rev. Kolla O., 152
 Paige, B. F., 91
 Palmer, Palmer, 188
 Parkinson, John C., 204
 Parks, Joshua, 169
 Parks, Richard, 113, 149
 Parsons, Gorham, 83
 Peck, Capt. Elision, 100
 Perkins, David, 139
 Perry, Elijah, 135
 Pierce, Benjamin, 208
 Pinkham, James L., 103
 Plummer, Enoch, 209
 Pomeroy, S. Wylls, Family, 166
 Pond, William B., 19
 Poor, Solomon Allen, 88
 Pope, Prof. Thomas Elliot, 14
 Porter, Israel, Family, 195
 Porter, Zach., Family, 191
 Pratt, Isaac, Family, 23
 Pratt, J. L. B., 163

Index to Volume Two.

- Prescott, Col. William, 120
 Prichard Family, 202
 Prince Family, 81
 Purington, Thomas N., 205
 Raymond, Zebina L., Family, 186
 Reed, David, Family, 97
 Reed, George W., 209
 Rice, Abel, Family, 74
 Rice, Abigail, 73
 Rice, Benjamin, Family, 73
 Rice, Calvin, 61
 Rice, Edmund, Family, 62
 Rice, Mary H., 2
 Rice Tavern, 73
 Richards, Aaron, Family, 186
 Ricker, Benjamin F., Family, 22
 Robbins, Moses, 152
 Rogers Family, 134
 Ruggles, Abijah, Family, 202
 Russell, James Dutton, Family, 144
 Sanderson Family, 16
 Sanger, Samuel, Family, 113
 Sargent, Fitzwilliam, 140
 Sawyer, John A., Family, 203
 Schools. Ebenezer Smith's bequest,
 34; S. H. Bennett's gift, 102
 Scott, John C., 209
 Shapleigh, Samuel B., Family, 127
 Shed, Thomas, Family, 185
 Simpson, Benjamin, 53
 Sinclair, Thomas, Family, 41
 Slater, Joseph, 27
 Smart, Richard, Family, 209
 Smith, Calvin, 204
 Smith, Clark, Family, 95
 Smith, Clark, 2nd, Family, 96
 Smith, Ebenezer, 31
 Smith, Isaac, Family, 199
 Snow, Eli N., Family, 176
 Sohler, Edward D., Family, 146
 Sparhawk, George, 33
 Spaulding, George B., Family, 77
 Spring, Charles, 209
 Standish, Francis, Family, 174
 Stanwood, Jacob, 191
 Stellwagen, Edward, Family, 168
 Stetson, Charles T., Family, 165
 Stevens, Silas, Family, 129
 Stone, Stephen, Family, 84
 Stratton, John, Family, 158
 Stratton, Nathan, Family, 159
 Strong, Rev. Titus, 209
 Stuart, George A., 86
 Swazey, Rev. Arthur, 22
 Taylor, Jacob F., Family, 91
 Thayer, Rev. Chandler, 89
 Thayer, Dr. S. Weston, 66
 Thomas, J. B. F., 22
 Thomas, Seth, 22
 Thompson, Thomas, 11
 Thwing Family, 19
 Thwing, Nathaniel, 20, 204
 Thwing, Phebe, 21
 Tilton Families, 190
 Todd, Daniel, Family, 184
 Towne, Albert, Family, 185
 Tracy, Jedediah, Family, 42
 Travis, Charles B., Family, 129
 Trowbridge Family, 11
 Tubbs, J. O., Family, 210
 Tucker, Isaac N., Family, 176
 Turner, Henry C., 164
 Turner, Dr. John, 141
 Tuttle, Erastus S., 200
 Tyler, Daniel, 135
 Upham, Thomas, Family, 80
 Vose, William, 209
 Wadleigh, Joseph C., Family, 183
 Wadsworth, Lewis L., 210
 Waite, Fred C., 135
 Wales, Jonathan W., Family, 174
 Ward, Andrew H., Family, 31
 Ward, C. T., Family, 29
 Ward, Johanna B., 76
 Ward, J. M., 30
 Ward, Sabra, 85
 Warren, Capt. Joseph, 179 see Vol. I
 Weld, Peuard, Family 192
 Wellington, Seth, 85
 Wellman, Sumner, Family, 183
 Wentworth, Clark, Family, 178
 Wentworth, Nathaniel, Family, 178
 West, Isaac S., Family, 82
 Weston, Henry, Family, 184
 Wethern Families, 201
 Wheeler, Emerson, 210
 Wheeler, W. A., Family, 188
 White, Charles, 163
 White, Elijah, Family, 110
 Whitney, John, Family, 205
 Whittemore, Dr. James M., Family, 97
 Wilde, Jonathan, 174
 Wilde, Col. Otis, 77
 Winship, Lient. Edward, 111
 Winship, Jonathan, 32, 81
 Winslow, Lient. Job, 13
 Wood Family, 203
 Woodward, James H., 63, 73
 Woodworth, Robert N., 22
 Worcester, Israel L., 202
 Worcester, Noah, Family, 136 (see
 Vol. I)
 Willard, Emery, Family, 182
 Wilson, Benjamin, 205
 Wingate, James I., 176
 Wormelle, Benjamin, Family, 211
 Wright, Amos, Family, 184
 Zoller, Henry, 73



BRIGHTON MARKET BANK AND HEARD STORE

HEARD FAMILY.

Zachariah Heard is the earliest ancestor known to the present family. He is supposed to have been a sailor in the English Navy. He was born in 1675. In 1707 he married Silence Brown. Aug. 29, 1707, he purchased of Stephen Hastings a homestead and clothier shop in Cambridge, on the Watertown road. In 1709 he sold to Mr. Hastings the same property and evidently moved to Wayland. There he became a prominent man and held several offices during his life and was selectman in 1723. He died Dec. 27, 1761.

He had five children. The youngest, Richard, was born April 2, 1720; died May 16, 1792. He married Sarah Fiske of Wayland, April 9, 1746. She died Aug. 6, 1796. They had five children. Zachariah, the third child, was born in Wayland Dec. 28, 1751; died Sept. 3,

1823. He married Abigail Damon June 24, 1784. She died Dec. 11, 1835. They lived on Heard Island. This island of about four hundred acres is a charming spot and presents many attractions to admirers of natural scenery. It was once inhabited by Indians; stone axes, chisels, arrow-heads and other relics have been found in all parts of it. In front of the house that Zachariah owned are two elms as large and finely formed as any in the state.

Zachariah had five children. Charles, the fourth child, was born Feb. 26, 1794; died June 26, 1872. In 1820 he went into business in Wayland with his brother Newell, under the style of N. & C. Heard. July 5, 1821, he joined the militia, acting as aid to Micah Rutter with the rank of captain. In 1830 he came to Brighton.

At first he resided in the west part

of Moses Kingsley's house. When the Cattle Fair Hotel was built the Kingsley house was moved into Baldwin Place and Mr. Heard had temporary rooms over his store which was nearly opposite the old position of the Kingsley house. In front of the store was a large elm to which Mr. Heard was greatly attached. At the time of placing a sewer, in 1858, the tree was removed.

In the illustration sharp eyes may discern two signs, of Isaac Withington and Asa Hunting. Mr. Withington was a shoe-maker.—a tall, slim, sober man. One day in an omnibus the passengers were discussing honesty. Mr. Withington was in a corner and during a lull he solemnly declared that he only expected to see an honest man when a lock of hair grew from the palm of his hand. Mr. Hunting was a pump maker and repairer. Old Lady Champney at one time had a store in the building.

After the Cattle Fair Hotel was finished the old tavern was given up and the long part comprising the dance hall in the second floor was purchased by Mr. Heard and moved to its present position, and termed the Heard Block. He with his family occupied the easterly part, where he died. "Aunt Walker and Nancy, very excellent people, lived in the west end of the block."

Mrs. Merwin's presentation:—

"When Mr. Charles Heard came from Sudbury, he built a new store opposite the old tavern, where he sold dry goods. He carried on at the same time the tailoring business on the second floor; while two ladies, Miss Lawton and Miss Gill, opened a millinery and dressmaking establishment there. Mr. Heard was the first person in Brighton who sold men's

ready made clothing, and the first money I ever earned with my needle was by making unbleached shirts for his store. This was long before the days of sewing machines as I well remember hearing a person say 'I think quite likely somebody will invent a machine to sew with one of these days.' She did not mean what she said, but when at the age of eighty-four she died sewing machines were in many houses.

"I had twenty cents apiece for these shirts and pay was taken from the store. Before this I had earned enough digging dandelions to buy a calico gown of Deacon Baldwin which is still in good preservation. It is made with low neck, leg-of-mutton sleeves, and the skirt has the front breadth gored, a gore on each side and one breadth in the back. The waist is short, three inches under the arm, but the skirt is about a yard long, made and worn before the days of pantellets."

Nov. 21, 1822, Mr. Heard married Mary H. Rice of Wayland. Her ancestor was Edmund Rice who came with his wife Tamazine and children from England about 1638. He proved to be a very influential citizen. They had ten children. He married secondly Mercie ——— and had two children.

Henry Rice, the oldest child of Tamazine, was born in 1617. He settled in Sudbury; was a military character; married Elizabeth Moore in 1643; and died Feb. 10, 1711. They had ten children.

David Rice, the sixth child, was born Dec. 27, 1659; married Hannah Walker April 7, 1687; and resided in Sudbury and later in Framingham, where in 1701 he was made deacon. He died Oct 16, 1723. They had five children.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Dr. Bezaleel Rice, the fourth child, married Sarah Buckminster of Framingham. He was engaged in a military company. They had six children.

David Rice, the second child, was born Sept. 17, 1723; married Hannah Winch Sept. 27, 1750. He died in March 1802. They had ten children.

Dr. Nathan Rice, the eighth child, was born April 9, 1769; married Polly Eaton of Framingham Sept. 29, 1796, and settled in Wayland. He died Feb. 23, 1814. They had five children, viz.: Calvin, Marshall S., Mary H., Gardner and Nathan.

Mary H., born in 1802, married, as stated, Charles Heard. She died Oct. 2, 1866. Their children were: Ellen Eaton, born Sept. 26, 1824; died Aug. 2, 1833. Charles Kirk, born Dec. 17, 1826; died Aug. 30, 1828. Susan Gill, born Nov. 7, 1828; died Dec. 10, 1853. Eliza Jane, born Oct. 19, 1833. Mary Eaton, born Jan. 26, 1835; died Oct. 9, 1836. Charles Kirk, born Jan. 25, 1837; died Aug. 30, 1848.

The father held a number of town offices; was appointed justice of the peace in 1834 and notary public for many years. He was prominent in the establishment of Evergreen Cemetery and had charge of it until his death. In 1838 and '39 he was representative to the General Court and in 1853 a delegate to the State Constitutional Convention which was held in the State House.

Miss Eliza J. Heard still occupied the home of her father during the greater part of each year. She frequently visited Heard Island, where much of each summer was passed.

Miss Heard died Nov. 11, 1898. It is a sad thought—she was the last of her

father's family. Shortly before her death she expressed to the writer the wish that a picture of her father appear in this work, also that of the old elm which stood in front of his store. The elm had a stone wall about it as appears in the illustration, and stood so far in the street that it was found necessary by the selectmen to cut it down. On the day of its destruction, Mr. Heard was so affected that he remained in his chamber all day and saw no one.

Miss Heard left considerable property. After making a long list of money bequests to relatives and friends she provided that \$500 be appropriated to the Sunday school of the First Parish (Unitarian) Church of Brighton, to be used as the officers and teachers of the Sunday school may direct. That \$1000 be given to the First Parish Church in memory of Charles Heard, father of the deceased. The interest of this fund is to be given or loaned to needy members of the society. Five hundred dollars is bequeathed to the Brighton Ladies' Association connected with the First Parish Church. This bequest is made in memory of Mary H. Heard, mother of the deceased, who for many years was treasurer of the association. Should the association cease to exist the fund is to go to the Associated Charities of Boston.

The following article was written by request for the First Parish Sunday school:

"In the removal of Miss Heard from this life the church and Sunday school lose a long-tryed friend, a valued and efficient teacher. Thoughtful, earnest, sincere, seeking truth and duty, she was one from whom good and faithful work was sure to come.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

"As pupil and teacher she has been connected with this Sunday school from early childhood. It was here she delighted to labor for the little ones, whom she watched over as a tender mother; and toiled unwearily to promote their highest good, until she went home to reap her reward in full fruition.

"What she has been as teacher and friend, let those answer who have sat at her feet, as pupils in the years gone by.

"She consecrated her life in early years to the service of the Master and to him she gave the best powers of her mind, heart and soul.

"Our friend was one of a large family and perhaps, as a child, the most delicate, but she lived to see her brothers and sisters, one by one, droop and pass from sight, the last of whom — a sister grown to womanhood, — a bright, beautiful girl, the pride and joy and light of the home.

"In a few years the mother was called to the great beyond; and a little later the father followed and our friend was left alone; and yet, not alone; and since like a faithful sentinel she has stood patiently watching and waiting for the Father's summons to call her home.

"In her parents' last hours, it was her precious privilege to smooth the pillow of pain, to bathe the aching brow and soothe the troubled heart.

"Miss Heard has been identified with the Ladies' Association for forty-seven years, and an active worker, until the last few years; since which time her health has been feeble and she has given all her energy and strength to the charitable work in which for many years she has been engaged. To benefit mankind became with her almost a passion.

"The poor will bless and miss the

hand which gave the bounty and let us believe that she may have led the feet of many heavenward. Her last call was made on a poor family, the Sunday previous to her last sickness.

"Miss Heard was positive in her convictions, but her convictions were born of faith.

"There was something beautiful in her tenacious loyalty to the church. It was always to her a dear and sacred place in which she could find that consolation, faith and hope, which the heart craves in its close and intimate communion with God.

"The trials of her life seemed to quicken into action the noble qualities of mind and heart with which God had blessed her, and warm her life into deeds of benevolence and love. Few have been baptized in deeper sorrow, yet in all her afflictions, in her darkest hours, she has turned to the Father and he has sustained and abundantly strengthened her. And from this furnace of affliction she came forth refined, purified and beautified in character as exemplified in her daily life, the simplicity, sincerity and devotion of which has won her respect and love of all.

"Her purpose in life seemed to be to cultivate an absorbing love of God, a deep interest for the true good of others,—and then with the confidence of a child believed that all would be ordered in infinite wisdom."

"We shall miss her sadly, but let us lift our thoughts from the dear dead form and 'behold the beauty and the glory of the ascended soul,' and thank God upon every remembrance of her."

"Our Sunday school, the church, the community at large are better because

she has lived. Our loss is her great gain.

"It is pleasant to know that members of our Sunday school and church, followed the beloved form to its last resting place and lovingly placed the beautiful floral offerings upon the new made grave.

SARAH E. WAUGH."

Gardner Rice, the fourth child of Dr. Nathan and Polly (Eaton) Rice of Framingham and brother of Mary H. Rice who married Charles Heard was born Dec. 13, 1805; married Sarah Morse of



CHARLES HEARD

Leominster May 25, 1835. She was daughter of Joseph Morse and granddaughter of Calvin Morse, born in 1752; died in 1830. Rev. Gardner Rice was early a school teacher and resided in Holliston, Shrewsbury and New Salem and in 1855 at Athol. They had nine children.

Marshall N. Rice was the third child. At the age of twenty-one he enlisted in

the Twenty-fifth Massachusetts Infantry in October, 1861, and served five years. He was engaged in thirteen battles during his service. He advanced through every grade to the captaincy and during the last year was acting assistant adjutant general, on Major General Charles Devins' (late Judge) staff. He was wounded in the disastrous battle at Olustee, Florida. He has never received bounty nor claimed pension.

There was one unusual characteristic in Mr. Rice which is worthy of record. During his term of service he sent home all the money he received from the government, considering that, as the government clothed and fed him, he was supplied with all that was necessary.

On his return he lived with Mr. Charles Heard. In 1869 he married Mary E. Stow, daughter of William Stow of Arlington, who was the originator and founder of the great fish netting industry of the United States. Mr. Rice is at present manager of one of the largest houses in this industry in the country. He continued to live with his wife at Mr. Heard's and being musically inclined played the organ in the Unitarian Church where they attended.

In 1872 they moved to Arlington. They have three children—William Gardner, Charles Heard and Harold. William Gardner was born in Brighton July 23, 1870. He married in May, 1899, Emma Johns Coryelle of Philadelphia.

Marshall N. Rice was made residuary legatee under the will of Miss Eliza Jane Heard.

JACKSON FAMILY.

Edward Jackson was born in England Feb. 3, 1602, according to his gravestone. He was the son of Christopher

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Jackson and was baptized Feb. 3, 1604. His first wife's name was Frances, by whom he had five sons and four daughters: Sebas, the youngest child, is supposed to have been born on the passage to America. He married secondly Mrs. Elizabeth Oliver, daughter of John Newgate and widow of Rev. John Oliver, and had four daughters and one son.

He purchased land in Cambridge and

highways in Cambridge on the south side of Charles River. He was constantly present with Rev. John Eliot at his lectures to the Indians at Nonantum to take notes of the questions of the Indians and of the answers of Mr. Eliot. He died June 17, 1681, aged seventy-nine years and five months. His inventory contained upwards of 1600 acres of land and amounted to £2477.19.6. It also in-



SAMUEL JACKSON'S RESIDENCE.

took the freeman's oath in 1645. In 1646 he purchased a farm in Cambridge Village (Newton) of 500 acres of Governor Bradstreet for £140. He was one of the deputies from Cambridge to the General Court in 1647 and so continued for seventeen years. He was selectman of Cambridge in 1665, and chairman of a committee appointed by the town of Cambridge in 1653 to lay out all necessary

included two colored servants appraised at five pounds each. He left in will land to Harvard College.

Forty-four of Edward's descendants by the name of Jackson were in the Revolutionary army from Newton. Edward had by his first wife Israel, Margaret, Hannah, Rebecca, Caleb, Joseph, Frances, Jonathan and Sebas, and by his second wife Sarah, Edward, Lydia, Elizabeth

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

and Ruth.

Sebas, the ninth child, married in 1671 Sarah Baker, daughter of Thomas Baker of Roxbury. They had eight children. The father inherited a house and fifty acres of land and two gilded silver spoons. He died Dec. 6, 1690.

Edward Jackson, the oldest child of Sebas, born Sept. 12, 1672, inherited sixty acres of his father's land. He married Mary —— and had eight children. He died March 27, 1748.

Edward, his oldest son, was born in Newton Oct. 1, 1698; married Abigail Gale and had ten children. He died July 1, 1738.

Edward, his third child, was born Oct. 28, 1724; married Susanna Dana, daughter of Thomas Dana, innholder in Cambridge (Brighton) May 29, 1755. He kept the Cattle Fair Tavern in Little Cambridge. They had Samuel, born Sept 2, 1759, Susan and Mary.

Samuel, the son, kept the Cattle Market Tavern in Little Cambridge (Brighton). He married Betsey Curtis and had Samuel, born Jan. 11, 1784, Edward, Joseph, Elizabeth, Ann and George. His widow married Thomas Hastings of Angiers Corner, now called East Cambridge.

Samuel, the oldest child, born in Brighton Jan. 11, 1784, married in 1812 Mary Kimber, born Feb. 24, 1793. He died Oct. 9, 1861. She died at her son's, Samuel Jackson's, home, aged ninety-nine years and five months, July 16, 1892. He kept the Bull's Head Tavern about one year prior to his marriage. They had six children: William, born Jan. 4, 1820; died March 19, 1822. Anna, born Aug. 13, 1813. Nathaniel and Samuel (twins) born April 14, 1817. Edward, born

April 20, 1822; died Oct. 3, 1834. George, born April 17, 1825; died Oct. 2, 1834.

Nathaniel Jackson, son of Samuel and Mary, and twin brother to Samuel, is now living in Brighton on Rockland Street, corner of Chestnut Hill Avenue. He was born in Stillwater, N. J., April 14, 1817, and came to Brighton when a young man and worked a number of years with James Dana. He afterwards established himself successfully in busi-



SAMUEL JACKSON

ness. He married Elizabeth Griggs, born May 28, 1829, daughter of Nathaniel Griggs of Brighton. [See Griggs family.] Mr. Jackson has been a prominent man in Brighton. For nearly thirty years he was director in the old Bank of Brighton, director in the Abattoir, trustee of the Holton Library and was on the building committee of the library building.

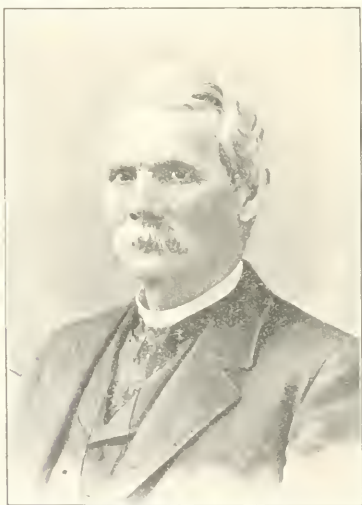
Harriet Frances Jackson, oldest child of Nathaniel, was born Aug. 23,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

1848. She married James A. Hathaway. [See Hathaway family.]

George H., the second child of Nathaniel, was born Oct. 25, 1850.

Charles Howard, the third child, was born Sept. 5, 1853. Charles married June 8, 1878, Ida Hastings of Waltham, Me., sister of Mrs. Charles Dana. He died Dec. 18, 1887, leaving two children — Lillian, who married J. Prescott Gage of Arlington, and Harriet. Lillian has two children, Frances Dana Gage and Charles Jackson Gage.



NATHANIEL JACKSON

Arthur Eugene Jackson, the fourth child of Nathaniel, was born March 2, 1861; married Lavinia Pike of Eastport, Maine. They have three children, Constance, Philip Nathaniel and Paul Berle Jackson. Mr. Jackson is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars.

Albert Griggs Jackson, born Nov. 16, 1873.

Samuel Jackson, "elder" twin brother

of Nathaniel, was born in Stillwater, N. J., April 14, 1817. When eight years old he came to Brighton where he had since resided. April 11, 1817, he married Mary Wilder Field of Conway, Mass. He erected a house on Chestnut Hill Avenue, where he lived until his death. Since 1865 he devoted much of his time to farming and was the first person to produce hothouse vegetables extensively in this vicinity. He died Aug. 5, 1898, and was buried in Evergreen Cemetery. A widow and six children survive him.

William Jackson, the oldest child of Samuel and Mary, was born March 13, 1818. He was educated in the Brighton schools and was fitted for his profession as a civil engineer at the Massachusetts



WILLIAM JACKSON

Institute of Technology, which he entered in 1865, with the class of 1868. From the Institute he went directly to a position at the Chestnut Hill Reservoir of the Boston Water Works, where he was employed from 1868 to 1870. Then he was assigned to the water works survey and the extension of the system in Brighton and West Roxbury. With this work and with the private practice of engineer-



NATHANIEL JACKSON'S RESIDENCE.

ing, he was occupied until 1876, when he was appointed assistant engineer on the Boston Main Drainage Works, one of the most important pieces of engineering construction ever undertaken in Boston. He continued in this department until April, 1885, and was then elected city engineer in place of Henry M. Wightman, deceased, which position he has since held.

During the construction of the Harvard Bridge over the Charles River, from 1887 to 1891, he was engineer for the bridge commissioners; and he is now chief engineer of the new Charlestown bridge and chief engineer of the proposed new Cambridge bridge. In 1891-92 he was a member of the Boston Rapid Transit Commission. He is a member of the Society of Arts, the Bostonian Society, the New England Historic Genealogical Society, the Bethesda Lodge, F. A. M., the Cambridge Royal Arch Chapter, the American Society of Civil Engineers, the Boston Society of Civil Engineers, the New England Water Works Association, and of the Union, Art, and Technology Clubs of Boston; also of the Society of Colonial Wars.

Mr. Jackson was married April 27, 1886, to Mary Stuart MacCorry who was born in Boston. She is the daughter of James Stuart and Julia L. MacCorry. James was a son of Peter MacCorry of Glasgow, whose wife was Mary Stuart of Edinburgh. Mr. and Mrs. Jackson have but one living child.

Edward Field Jackson was born Nov. 23, 1849, and was educated in the public schools. He is married and is now with Swift & Co. in Chicago, Ill.

Mary Elizabeth Jackson was born Oct. 11, 1852. She is now living with

her mother on Chestnut Hill Avenue.

Frank H. Jackson was born April 27, 1854; was educated in the public schools and graduated from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, class of 1874. He is now practising as a mining engineer, at Los Angeles, Cal.

Louis L. Jackson was born March 12, 1861. He was educated in the public schools and at Harvard University. He afterwards studied two years in German universities. He is a chemist, and is married and has one son, Samuel. He is now living in St. Louis, Mo.

Fred W. Jackson is married and is now employed in the engineering department of the City of Boston.

They also had two sons, Andrew who died an infant and Albert S. who died in early manhood.

HATHAWAY ESTATE.

Important characters lived on this estate prior to its ownership by Mr. Hathaway, an account of whom follows.

Rev. Abner Dumont Jones, born at Charlestown April 20, 1807, was installed at Brighton Feb. 13, 1839, relinquishing his charge Oct. 31, 1842. He died at St. Louis June 30, 1872. He married Sarah Elizabeth Gardner, sister of Mrs. John Ruggles and Mrs. Charles W. Holbrook. They had six children—A. Dumont Jr., Laura, Delia, Sarah Frances, who taught school in the Auburn Primary, and a girl and boy who died in infancy.

Rev. Mr. Jones was a member of the School Committee in 1842. He was original in his ideas; he endeavored to prevent profanity by advertising a premium of twenty-five cents to boys who were guilty, and would come to him and acknowledge their offences. The good man was surprised at the number of of-

fences and was obliged to withdraw his offer.

The writer, when about eight years old, was wonderfully impressed by the influence of prayer and the prophetic power of the pastor. There had been a severe drought and the farms were suffering. Rev. Mr. Jones at the close of his sermon on a Sunday afternoon prayed that God would open wide the windows of heaven and let fall upon the parched earth a plenteous shower. Immediately following thunder was heard, and rain soon followed. After the dismissal a number of ladies at the entrance of the church wondered how they could get home. Mr. Jones soon appeared and declared that the storm would soon be over; his supposed prophetic power was soon realized and clear weather was experienced.

Mr. Jones lived in the house then on the site of James A. Hathaway's present mansion.

TROWBRIDGE FAMILY.

The Trowbridges can be traced back to John Alden.

Stephen Winchester Trowbridge was a very highly respected and influential citizen of Newton.

Stephen Winchester Trowbridge Jr. became president of the Citizens Mutual Fire Insurance Company of Brighton, succeeding Edward C. Sparhawk. He purchased of Mr. Wiggin the estate now in the possession of James A. Hathaway. He moved to the corner of Rockland and Vernon Streets the old house and erected the residence which he later sold to Mr. Hathaway.

He married Mary R. Baird, daughter of Augustus Baird of Boston. They had four children: S. W. Trowbridge, de-

ceased; Mary Charlotte, who married Charles Hall Adams of Boston, now residing in his house on Murdock Street. They had two children: Laurence Trowbridge, deceased, and Charles Lloyd. Caroline Winchester, the third child of Stephen and Mary, married in 1891 Willis Clark Curtis. She died in 1892. Gertrude Trowbridge, the fourth child, married in 1894 Arthur Robert Torrey of Cambridge. They have two children, Abbott and Katharine.

MR. AND MRS. THOMAS THOMPSON.

Mr. Thompson of Boston was at one time a noted character in Brighton. He was of good family, refined, artistic, and possessed much money. In 1844 he married Elizabeth Rowell, born Feb. 21, 1821. She was the daughter of a poor farmer in Vermont and at nine years of age hired out at twenty-five cents a week. She grew up in that humble place very handsome, very studious and attractive.

They resided in the house which had been the residence of Parson A. D. Jones on the site of Mr. James A. Hathaway's house, Rockland Street. Mr. Thompson owned a very large collection of paintings purchased of artists in whom he had a friendly interest. He died in 1869, leaving his wife the dispenser of the income of a large estate. At her death the principal goes to poor needle women and for other charitable purposes in Vermont.

Mrs. Thompson has given large sums in the cause of temperance; also more than \$100,000 towards providing with business pursuits the heads of families. She gave \$10,000 to the United States Government which was expended to investigate the yellow fever. She founded the town of Long Mont, at the foot of the Rocky Mountains and gave 640 acres

of land and \$300 to each colonist in Saline County, Kansas. She contributed largely to the purchase of the Vassar College telescope and gave to the Concord School of Philosophy the building in which its summer assemblies are held.

She suggested the idea of a song service for the poor and incurred large expense in putting it into practical operation in many of the large cities of this country. F. B. Carpenter's painting of the "Signing of the Emancipation Proclamation by Lincoln" in the presence of his cabinet was purchased by her and presented to Congress. In consequence of this she was granted the freedom of the floor of the House, a right which no other woman possesses. She gave \$1000 to the American Association for the Advancement of Science, in 1883, and was made its first patron. In 1885 she placed in the hands of a board of trustees \$25,000 to be devoted to the advancement and prosecution of scientific research in its broadest sense. She has agitated the question of the possibility of an international republic, or a world governed by laws emanating from an intelligent community. The value of this idea has been recognized by statesmen at home and abroad.

Mrs. Thompson was a very charming woman: her large, brown, expressive eyes, smiling face and cordial welcome won many hearts. She became a great sufferer, and for several years past has required the constant attention of physicians.

Following is an abstract from an interview published a few years ago:

"Calling upon her several years ago, it was obvious she was distressed about something and I was about to take my

leave when she stopped me and said 'I am sorry I cannot conceal that I am in trouble. The plain fact is that I have been crying. You see that pile of papers on the lounge? I have just opened them. Most of them are begging letters, asking gifts and loans, and they have set me to thinking. Oh! I believe my money has never done anybody any good; for twenty years I have sown it like chaff, given away \$10,000 every year, and it seems to have produced only misery. It sent to a drunkard's grave a member of my own family. It has alienated my best friends. It appears to have helped nobody for more than an hour. I hardly now hear a word from those I have helped except when they tell me it is all gone and they want more. I do not know which way to turn and am afraid to bestow it.' I tried to plead for her philanthropy. 'You must have brought immense relief to many poor people,' I said; the '\$150,000 you have spent to provide heads of families with work.' 'Doesn't seem to have done much good,' she interrupted. 'It is skill and industry and steadfast qualities that win permanent situations — helps from within rather than from without. I have found that out from these letters, partly.'

"Your gift of \$300 to every settler in Saline County, Kansas.' 'Better,' she said, 'but you would be amused and saddened by the strange letters I get from there.' 'The Vassar College telescope, the song service for the poor, the great science fund, and Carpenter's "Emancipation Signing" hanging on the walls of the Senate Chamber in Washington—all speak for the wisdom of your benefactions,' I insisted, 'and no woman in the world but you, not even the President's

wife, has the freedom of the floor of Congress. Is not that something?" "Yes, yes," she answered, "but all falls so short of what I meant! If I only knew how to give away \$100,000 this year and have every dollar do good! So much of my money has disabled and crippled honest men, made them lazy and spiritless and dependent — multiplied beggars instead of diminishing them. I arraign myself at the bar of conscience for my bad stewardship."

"Mrs. Thompson was a constant student of economics, mainly — progressive, reformatory, brilliant in conversation and gifted in apt quotations, and if she had been 'in the swim' fifty years ago, her square, intellectual face would have been seen with those of Emerson, Margaret Fuller, Charles A. Dana and the transcendentalists at 'Brook Farm.'"

Mrs. Thompson died at Littleton July 20, 1899.

HATHAWAY FAMILY.

There has been a variance of opinion regarding the ancestor of the Taunton Hathaways.

James Savage in his Genealogical Dictionary states that "John perhaps came at eighteen years in the 'Blessing' (1635) from London; married July 1, 1656, Hannah Hallett; had a son born Oct. 1657, died soon; John, born Aug. 1658; Hannah, born May, 1662; and Edward, born Feb. 10, 1664, removed to Taunton."

C. F. Swift, in genealogical notes of Barnstable Families, states that "Four of the name came over, Arthur who settled in Marshfield and afterwards removed to Dartmouth, John and Joseph of Taunton and John of Barnstable. John Hathaway of Barnstable was born in 1617 as appears

by the Custom House record and by his deposition dated March 1, 1658-9. He came over in 1635 in the ship Blessing from London. . . . About 1672 he removed to Yarmouth, not to Taunton as stated by Mr. Savage."

It would seem by the above that the Taunton John Hathaway came from England about the same time that the ship Blessing arrived, but not in that vessel. He was a very respectable man, owned a large landed estate and was often employed in the business of the Colony, while he of Barnstable was not as honorable a man.

Thirteen persons of this name had, in 1831, been graduated at the New England colleges, of which only one was at Harvard.

The line descended through John, the son of John Hathaway of Taunton, Ensign Jacob, Philip and Martha (Simmons) and Joseph Hathaway, who was born Oct. 9, 1710, in Freetown and died there Nov. 3, 1811. He married his cousin, Eunice Hathaway. She was a descendant of Kencelon Winslow, fourth child of Edward and Magdalene (Ollyver) of Droitwich, Worcester, England, born April 29, 1599. He died at Salem Sept. 13, 1672, aged seventy-three years. He arrived at Plymouth probably in 1629; was admitted freeman Jan. 1, 1632-3; removed to Marshfield about 1641; received grant of land on Green's Harbor. He was one of the original proprietors of Assonet (Freetown). He married in June, 1634, Eleanor Adams, widow of John Adams of Plymouth. She died in December, 1681, aged eighty-three years.

They had four children. Lieut. John, the youngest child, was born in 1641 and died July 14, 1720. He settled at Swan-

sey about 1666. He removed to Freetown. There he held various offices. In 1686 he was representative to the General Court. He married Ruth ——— and had thirteen children.

John, the twelfth child, was born Feb. 20, 1694-5; married Oct. 9, 1729, Betsey Hathaway, daughter of Ensign Jacob and P. (Chase) of Freetown, Mass., granddaughter of John and Christian and great-granddaughter of John of Taunton. He held several offices and was representative to the General Court from 1746 to '50. They had eleven children. Abner, the second, married Rebecca Hathaway. Lemuel, the sixth child, married Abigail Hathaway.

Eunice, the eighth child, born April 24, 1744, died Dec. 13, 1783. She married in Freetown Oct. 18, 1770, her cousin, Joseph Hathaway.

Joseph and Eunice Hathaway had six children. Eunice, the third child, was born Nov. 6, 1775; died Sept. 27, 1848; married Guilford Hathaway.

John Hathaway, the oldest child, was born June 17, 1772, in Freetown, Mass.; died there Jan. 21, 1848; married Dec. 22, 1796, Elizabeth Winslow, a descendant of Governor Winslow's brother, born Aug. 31, 1777, daughter of James and Sarah (Barnaby). She died Aug. 19, 1852. They had ten children. Sally Barnaby, the fourth child, born April 1, 1803, married Nov. 20, 1823, Guilford Hathaway.

Deacon Ambrose-Winslow Hathaway, the third child, was born March 20, 1801, married Nov. 13, 1823, Lydia Dean Hathaway of Freetown, born March 6, 1798, daughter of Captain Guilford and Olive (Dean) of Berkley, Mass. He was one of the selectmen of Freetown six

years and representative to the General Court. He owned much real estate in Fall River. In 1859 he moved to Brighton. They had eight children. Charity Hodges, the oldest child, was born Aug. 16, 1824; died Aug. 28, 1855; married Thomas Pope, Jr., of New Bedford, who was born Dec. 6, 1820, son of Thomas and Emily (Cogswell), merchant; resided at New Bedford, Mass., and Freemantle, Australia. They had three children: William Greenleaf Elliot, Thomas Elliot and Anna Elizabeth.

Professor Thomas Elliot Pope was born July 6, 1850; married Emily Gordon, daughter of Dr. Gordon of New Bedford. Professor Pope is professor of chemistry in the Institute of Technology. He resides on Academy Hill. He has two children.

Olive Dean, born Sept. 15, 1826, the second child of Deacon Ambrose, married Nov. 11, 1849, B. H. Strobbridge, born May 9, 1822. They had five children: Benjamin F., Ambrose H., Charity H., Myra E. and Nellie C.

Sarah Barnaby, the third child, born Jan. 5, 1828, married May 30, 1856, Rev. John E. Cory, born July 29, 1825, son of Leonard and Ada (Skinner). He died Nov. 30, 1865. Residence: Chesterfield, West Yarmouth and Brighton, Mass. They had two children, Nellie H. and Sadie M.

Ambrose Winslow, the fourth child of Deacon Ambrose Hathaway, was born Dec. 3, 1830. James Leander, the fifth child, (deceased) was born Nov. 4, 1832. Martha Elizabeth, the sixth child, (deceased) was born Jan. 4, 1834. James Ambrose, the seventh child, was born May 2, 1837. Martha Lydia was born Feb. 28, 1839; married Jan. 9, 1869,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

George H. Day, born July 13, 1840, in Salem, N. H., son of Charles and Louisa (Stevens) of Salem; residence, Brighton.

James Ambrose Hathaway early entered into business. He became president of the Border City Cotton Mills and Sagamore Cotton Mills, both of Fall River. By the privy action of a number of the directors without his knowledge, the

ing through in bond. In 1898 he shipped about 40,000 cattle and 50,000 sheep, doing a cash business of about \$5,000,000. He also supplied 8000 cattle for the Jewish people, which were slaughtered in a different way from the common method.

He came to Brighton in 1859 and succeeded B. F. Ricker in the charge of the Cattle Fair Hotel grounds. He pur-



RESIDENCE OF JAMES A. HATHAWAY

mills became involved and he lost a fortune. It is fair to state that the loss resulted from investments which proved profitable after the disaster.

Mr. Hathaway was also interested in the cattle trade, purchasing through his agents in Chicago, Kansas City and Canada and shipping direct to his agents in Liverpool; the cattle from Canada com-

chased his present estate of Stephen W. Trowbridge. It previously was the residence of Rev. A. Dumont Jones and afterwards belonged to Mr. Wiggin. About 1852 it was the home of Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Thompson. In 1898 Mr. Hathaway moved the old house built by Mr. Trowbridge to the corner of Rockland and Mt. Vernon Streets, and erected

his present residence, a picture of which is given.

Mr. Hathaway in 1886 and '88 was elected representative to the State Legis-



JAMES A. HATHAWAY

lature. He is one of the largest owners of real estate in Brighton.

In 1880 he married Harriet F. Jackson, only daughter of Nathaniel Jackson. [See Jackson family.] They have two children: James A., Jr., born Oct. 30, 1881; and William Jackson, born May 30, 1884.

SANDERSON FAMILY.

Edward Sanderson married in Wattertown Mary Eggleston. They had two children, Jonathan and Hester.

Jonathan, son of Edward, was born Sept. 15, 1645; married Oct. 24, 1669, Abia Bartlett. She was born May 28, 1651, and had eight children.

Samuel Sanderson, the sixth child, was born May 28, 1681; married April

13, 1708, Meroy Gale. He died by lightning July 8, 1722. She died May 8, 1776. They had five children.

Moses, the fifth child of Samuel, was born Feb. 22, 1722; married Jan. 1, 1750, Mary Flagg, who died in Littleton Sept. 20, 1789, aged fifty-one years. He died in Littleton August 11, 1798. They were dismissed from Waltham to Littleton, then a part of Westford, April 13, 1766. They occupied the old house which has continued in the possession of descendants. He was one of the minutemen and responded to the Lexington alarm call, in Capt. Aguilla Jewett's Company, Col. James Prescott's Regiment, which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, from Littleton. He had nine children, namely:

Sarah, born Feb. 9, 1752; died young.

Levi, born March 17, 1754; married Nov. 25, 1792, Capt. Samson Farnsworth.

Moses, born Aug. 14, 1755; died Jan. 29, 1831; married Nov. 25, 1777, Mary Proctor, born in Littleton Jan. 10, 1759, daughter of Simon of Littleton; she died Nov. 3, 1842. They had ten children: Asa, born March 5, 1778; died May 5, 1778. Polly, born Feb. 23, 1781; died Sept. 17, 1865. Sally, born Sept. 15, 1782; died Oct. 15, 1843. Moses, born Sept. 23, 1784; died Oct. 23, 1841. Asa, born April 29, 1787; died Jan. 25, 1836. Rebecca, born April 18, 1789; died May 24, 1862. Simeon, born Sept. 24, 1790; died Dec. 10, 1841. Lydia, born Sept. 30, 1793; died Feb. 20, 1844. Eli, born Sept. 17, 1795; died Sept. 28, 1865. Sophia, born Oct. 8, 1800; died Sept. 19, 1839. All were born in Littleton, except Sophia who was born in Ashburnham.

Sarah, the fourth child of Moses and Mary (Flagg), born July 12, 1757, mar-

ried Nov. 26, 1778, Benjamin Hartwell.

Stephen, born August 24, 1758, married Mary Dudley of Acton. He moved to Maine. From him descended several sons who became Methodist ministers.

John, born April 15, 1760, married Lucy Fletcher, daughter of Peter of Littleton.

Sannel, born April 30, 1762, married Nov. 9, 1795, Lydia Whitecomb, daughter of Jonathan. One of his descendants lives in the old house in Littleton, now standing in the shade of very large elm trees near the depot. It was built about 1750 and five generations have lived in it, beginning with Moses and Mary (Flagg).



MRS. MARINDA THWING SANDERSON.

Mary, the eighth child of Moses and Mary (Flagg), was born Sept. 16, 1763; married in 1782 Stephen Pingrey of Littleton.

Hannah, born July 12, 1766, married Simon Chaffin of Acton.

Eli Sanderson, the tenth child of

Moses and Mary (Proctor), married Aug. 29, 1822, Marinda Thwing. [See Thwing family.] She was born Oct. 14, 1803. He died Sept. 28, 1865. She died July 20, 1883. They were married Aug. 29, 1822, and occupied the north half of the large Sparhawk house on the corner of Sparhawk and Market Streets. Subsequently they built a house at North Brighton, on what is now Portsmouth Street. "The house was considered a model of elegance and contained many curios and valuable articles from foreign countries, brought by Mrs. Sanderson's brothers, William and Ebenezer Thwing, who were large ship owners." Eli and Marinda had eight children: Charles William, born Aug. 26, 1823. Simon, born July 21, 1825; died Jan. 28, 1891. George, born Feb. 22, 1827; died young.

Sarah Ann, born Oct. 14, 1828, married Frank E. Fay, a descendant of David Fay, who came from England and settled in Sudbury in 1650. The line continued through John, David, Deacon John of Southboro, John (who was a corporal in Ezra Woods' regiment and shot at the Battle of Bunker Hill) and Levy. Sarah Ann had three children. Eugene Fay married and had two children, Mand and French. Mabel married William M. Farrington and had one child that died young. [See Farrington family.] Hattie Fay married H. Russell Reynolds and secondly Addison O. Denny. They have one child, Mildred Wood Denny, of Brookline.

Mary Ann, the fifth child of Eli, was born Oct. 14, 1828; married Thomas Hunt Oct. 28, 1852. Mr. Hunt was born in Sudbury, Mass., Dec. 7, 1823; came to Brighton in 1841 and was in the grocery business at North Brighton nearly forty

years. He purchased at the time of his marriage the Waverley estate on Waverley Street where the William Wirt Warren School building now is, and in 1857 purchased the house on Oakland Street, corner of Oakland Avenue. He died Dec. 7, 1894. They had three children: Herbert Lincoln, born, March 6, 1857; died Sept. 25, 1876. William, born Jan. 14, 1859. Thomas Haynes, born Oct. 15, 1861; died May 6, 1873.

Abbie Hersey, the sixth child of Eli, born July 7, 1830, married James George (brother of Anna J. George, at one time head assistant at the high school). They had four children: Agnes, Lizzie, Frank and Arthur.

George, the seventh child of Eli, born Sept. 27, 1833; died in West Bolton, Vermont.

Sophia Elizabeth, the eighth child of Eli, born Oct. 12, 1835, married Isaac H. Wood and had Harry and Mildred Cooper Wood.

Charles William Sanderson, the oldest son of Eli, married Helen Burnet Fletcher Dec. 11, 1845, in Brighton. [See Fletcher family.] She was born in Roxbury in 1825. Their children were all born in Brighton, namely:

Helen Burnet, born Nov. 26, 1846, married Alpheus Kirk White. [See White family.] They had Larkin Wright, deceased; William Morton, Charles Augustus, Alpheus Kirk and Laura.

Charles Eli Sanderson, born Dec. 15, 1848, married Eliza McCarty. Their children are Fannie Burnet, Florence Thwing and Blanche Gertrude.

John Thwing Sanderson, born March 18, 1851, married Anna Heath. [See Heath family.] Their children were Leon, Henry Clarke, Carrie Isabelle,

John Alden, William Fletcher and Kenneth Esmond. William Fletcher is the only living child. Henry Clarke Sanderson died Aug. 24, 1898. He was a graduate of the Brighton High School in 1891 and became associated with his father in business. He was a bright, capable young man, an excellent musician, correspondent for two magazines, and devoted to out-door sports. He was a member of



CHARLES W. SANDERSON.

Bethesda Lodge, F.A.M., St. Paul Royal Arch Chapter, Metropolitan Wheelmen, League of American Wheelmen, and Brighton High School Alumni Association. The father, John T. Sanderson, with his father and others established Clinton Market. He has been an active officer and member of the first church and superintended the construction of the new building on Chestnut Hill Avenue.

Jessie Sanderson, the fourth child of Charles and Helen, was born Oct. 1, 1853;

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

married Z. T. Harrington. Their children are: Sidney Scott, Florence, Fannie Scates, Marion Leslie, born in Brighton; Jessie Leoba and Ruth Alma, born in Hull.

Annie Cora, fifth child of Charles and Helen, was born Oct. 10, 1855; married Frank A. Taylor. [See Taylor family.] They have one child, Helen Adaline.

Robert Fletcher Sanderson, born Dec. 23, 1857.

Cordelia Clark Sanderson, born Nov. 30, 1861; married William B. Pond, and has one child, Jeanie Baird.

Clarence Wood Sanderson, the eighth child of Charles and Helen, married Mary Alice Warren. [See Warren family.] They have two children, Warren Proctor and Hilda. Clarence, the father, was a member of the city council during the years 1898-9.

Wallace Proctor Sanderson, the ninth child of Charles and Helen, born Dec. 9, 1870; died March 14, 1888.

Charles W. Sanderson, the father, was born in the Sparhawk house, corner of Sparhawk and Market Streets. After his marriage they lived in the building on Market Street, later known as the Charles River Hotel. June 11, 1862, he purchased the easterly part of the southerly section of the Winship nurseries containing about six acres of land bounded on three sides by North Beacon, Market and Faneuil Streets, including the last residence of the late Jonathan Winship, where they have since lived. He has been a successful business man.

THWING FAMILY.

Benjamin Thwing, born in England in 1619, came to America in the ship Susan and Ellen, in 1635. His wife Deborah is supposed to have accompanied him.

He owned a house on Court Street where the Crawford House is. He died about 1672. She died in Newton in 1703, aged ninety-two years. They had seven children.

Edward, the fifth child, born Nov. 14, 1652, married Elizabeth Lawson; was made a freeman May 12, 1675; died Feb. 12, 1707. They had seven children, all born in Boston.

Edward, the first child, born Nov. 28, 1675, married Lydia Smith August 8, 1704. She was born July 20, 1677. He died Dec. 4, 1729. They had three children, all born in Cambridge.

Thomas, the second child, was born August 2, 1709; married Mary Bartlett of Newton May 19, 1731. She was born in 1711 and died in 1803. They had five children, all born in Cambridge.

John, the oldest, born March 14, 1732, was a drummer in Captain John Jones' Company of Bellingham in 1755, and marched as sergeant April 19th. He was also at Dorchester Heights; was selectman of Newton for five years; married Sarah Chamberlain Dec. 27, 1757. She was born in 1730. He died in 1811. She died in Brighton Oct. 18, 1818, aged eighty-eight. They had thirteen children:—

John Chamberlain, the oldest, born Feb. 11, 1759; drowned in Frog Pond May 29, 1765. Sarah, born Dec. 15, 1760; married Eben. Withington. Nicholas, born July 16, 1762; died in Newton. Amos, born Feb. 18, 1764; died Feb. 16, 1836. John, born Nov. 23, 1765; died young. Abigail, born June 5, 1767; married Benjamin Kimball. John, born April 29, 1769. Esther, born Dec. 9, 1770; married John Scollay, captain in the militia of Newton; had three children.

Thomas, born Oct. 22, 1772; died Jan. 18, 1774. Dana, born August 1, 1774; married Martha Miller. Elisha and Elijah, born May 25, 1776; Elisha married Lonis Dix; Elijah married Lydia Hammond of Newton. Thomas, born Jan. 22, 1779; died Feb. 20, 1780.

Sarah, the second child of John and Sarah, was born in the house afterwards owned by Horace Pierce; married Ebenezer Withington. He died March 9, 1845. She died May 16, 1846, in Brighton. They had no children.

John, the seventh child of John and Sarah, lived in Newton. He married first Susannah Dix, daughter of Jonathan Dix of Waltham, in 1793. She was born May 8, 1775, and died Jan. 30, 1811. He married secondly Martha Patty Davis, sister of Samuel Davis of Brighton, Feb. 13, 1812. She died May 3, 1820. He died Sept. 8, 1813. All the children were by the first wife, namely: John Chamberlain, Susan, Charles, Franklin, William, Sarah Dix, Mary, Marinda, Ebenezer Withington, Ann, George and Julia.

Marinda, the eighth child, born Oct. 11, 1803, married Eli Sanderson August 29, 1822. Prior to her marriage she lived with her aunt, Mrs. Withington, who lived in a house on the site of Albert N. Monroe's residence on Washington Street. She was a very excellent woman, greatly interested in the first church, very hospitable, and beloved by all who knew her. [See Sanderson family.]

Amos Thwing, the fourth child of John and Sarah, married Ruth Jackson, daughter of Joshua, Nov. 11, 1793. She was born August 25, 1768, and died Sept. 21, 1859. He died Feb. 16, 1836. He was an able member of the society for apprehending horse thieves in Roxbury,

Brookline and Brighton in 1819. He was noted as a very able man. In penetration he could not excel Deacon Stratton in psalmody, but his nocturnal tones may have been more intense. It is reported that he could be heard a mile. He purchased the house on Fanenil Street of Aaron Fuller. [See illustration.] It was built by Deacon Hill between 1780 and 1790. Their children were all born in Brighton, namely—

Sally Thwing, born August 19, 1794; died March 7, 1864; married April 10, 1817, Horace Pierce. [See Pierce family, page 71, Volume I.] William, born Dec. 23, 1795; died Oct. 30, 1797. Mary Dickerson, born Nov. 6, 1797; died Feb. 2, 1868; married Jesse Osborn. [See Osborn family.] Reuben Hastings, born April 23, 1800; died Feb. 26, 1881. Amos, born Oct. 23, 1801; died March 13, 1826. Grace Jackson, born June 18, 1803; died August 4, 1839. Louisa, born Oct. 2, 1808; died June 26, 1825.

Reuben Hastings Thwing, the fourth child of Amos, was a farmer in Brighton. He married Mary Knowlton Nov. 3, 1829. She was born July 8, 1812. He died Feb. 26, 1881. Mary Jackson, their only child, was born March 11, 1832. She married August 5, 1855, Henry Lloyd, who died Sept. 18, 1869. Their children are Reuben Henry, Walter Thwing and Grace Annetta.

NATHANIEL THWING.

Nathaniel Thwing, a descendant from Benjamin through Edward, Edward and Edward, was a provision dealer in Brighton. He married Margaret Dunn April 8, 1770, in Boston, and died Nov. 6, 1831. Their children were all born in Brighton: Sarah, William, Edward, Francis, Julia, Joseph, Henry, Harriot, James and

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

George.

James, the ninth child, married Parmelia Dench Parks of Brighton. His business was in Brighton, where he died in January, 1843. She died there Feb. 27, 1843. Their children were Harriet Maria, born in 1825. Augusta Antoinette Bradley, born May 27, 1829, married first Thomas T. Greenwood Feb. 27, 1845,

1855. He died June 18, 1833, aged sixty-two. Their children were all born in Brighton: Thomas, Phebe, Samuel, Edmund Parker, George, Elizabeth Parker and Charles.

ROBERT FLETCHER FAMILY.

Robert Fletcher was born near Peebles in Scotland in 1803. He came to Boston in 1821, where he entered into



THWING HOUSE

and secondly Lemuel A. Greenwood Dec. 17, 1851; no children. Joseph Parks Thwing, the third child, was born April 4, 1835.

PHEBE THWING.

Phebe Thwing, a descendant of Benjamin through Edward, Edward, Thomas and Thomas, married Squire Gookin in 1792 in Cambridge. She died Dec. 22,

business and resided in Dorchester. He married Mary Harrison of Milton. They had nine children. All but the youngest were born in Milton.

Helen Burnett married Charles W. Sanderson. [See Sanderson family.] Robert is unmarried. Mary J. married Felix P. Canfield of South Carolina. Margaret married John Wilson of Brook-

lyn, N. Y. William married Mary Corwin of Cincinnati, Ohio, and has six children — Mary, Robert, William, Matthew, Helen and Mabel. Anna married Joseph Williams of Roxbury. Arabella Stuart married Edward Stone of Jamaica Plain. They had five children; only one, Edward, is living. Caroline E. married B. F. Ricker. Sarah Agnes was born in Brighton and married Benjamin M. Fiske.

Mr. Fletcher, the father, came to Brighton in 1813 and bought a house on Waverley Street and eight acres of land adjoining, of the Nathaniel Sparhawk property, on which was a large slaughtering building ninety feet long and forty feet wide. (When Charles W. Sanderson later purchased this property he demolished the barn and filled up the cellar.) On the land were many fruit and other trees and by the liberality of Mr. Fletcher he instituted a series of Scotch picnics. He planted the row of elm trees on Waverly Street.

BENJAMIN FRANCIS RICKER FAMILY.

Mr. Ricker, born in Brighton, was the son of Calvin Ricker, who came from Lebanon, Maine. He married Caroline E. Fletcher, the eighth child of Robert and Mary. They had five children:

Lillian Bassett married George R. Kelly of Haverhill and lives in Aberdeen. C. Josephine married Clarence A. Laubham of Haverhill. They live in Aberdeen. She has two children, Gertrude Agnes and Lillian Marguerite. Frank H. married Lelia Warren and has two children, Dorothy Elizabeth and Lelia Frances. They live on Menlo Street. [See Vol I., page 191.] Agnes F. Ricker resides with her mother on Oakland Street. Arabella Stuart Ricker, the youngest child of Benjamin and Caroline, married

Alfred Mudge of Boston. They have one child, Caroline Fletcher, and live in Brookline.

Mr. Ricker, the father, early leased the Cattle Fair yards for a number of years when the market was most patronized. He was associated with George A. Wilson in the contract to build the Chestnut Hill Reservoir and was one of the principal parties in the establishment of the Brighton Abattoir. He earnestly interested himself in the annexation of the town to Boston. He was director of the Gloucester Steam Boat Company.

He purchased his residence of Thomas N. Niles who had resided there with his family several years and owned a livery stable on School Street, Boston, where Niles Block now is. The house was originally built for Rev. Arthur Swazey, pastor of the Orthodox Society. It was afterwards purchased by Robert N. Woodworth, who was cashier of the Bank of Brighton. Mr. Woodworth was one of the leading members of the Baptist Church at Union Square. Charles Prentiss, the brother of Mrs. R. N. Woodworth, married Sarah Arnold.

Mr. Ricker died June 24, 1896. Mrs. Ricker married secondly Oct. 29, 1897, J. B. F. Thomas, son of Judge Seth J. Thomas, who lived on South Street.

BENJAMIN M. FISKE.

Mr. Fiske, son of Ebenezer Fiske of Lyndeboro, N. H., married in December, 1856, Sarah Agnes, youngest daughter of Robert Fletcher. [See R. Fletcher family.] He became associated with Cyrus E. Marshall and succeeded Charles Dana about 1866 in business, which they have conducted since at the westerly corner of Rockland and Washington Streets. Mr.

Fiske became a trustee of the Brighton Five Cents Savings Bank in 1878 and vice-president April 11, 1883. He became director in the Brighton Market Bank in 1883 and was director in the Butchers' Slaughtering and Melting Association.

CYRUS ELBRIDGE MARSHALL'S FAMILY.

Mr. Marshall was born in Newbury, N. H., Sept. 5, 1842. His parents were Jesse and Phebe (Bailey) Marshall. He graduated from Colby Academy, New London, N. H., and came to Brighton in 1866. He married Jan. 31, 1867, Mary Elizabeth Mansfield, born in South Reading, now Wakefield, July 10, 1845, daughter of James J. and Martha B. (Fiske) Mansfield and cousin of Benjamin M. Fiske. They have had six children: Mary Elizabeth, born April 2, 1869; died June 5, 1873. Edward Fiske, born May 12, 1873; died June 12, 1873. Mattie Evalyn, born Feb. 28, 1875. Phebe Estelle, born June 16, 1877. Laura Fiske, born Oct. 17, 1882.

Mr. Marshall became associated with Benjamin M. Fiske about 1866 in the firm name of Fiske & Marshall, in the building on the westerly corner of Washington and Rockland Streets. Mr. Marshall has long been interested in the First Parish Church and Sunday School, as superintendent succeeding Miss Venah J. Warren. He also succeeded William R. Champney, treasurer of Bethesda Lodge. He resides in his house on Rockland Street, Academy Hill.

ISAAC PRATT FAMILY.

The ancestor of the Pratt family was probably Joshua Pratt who settled in Plymouth in 1621, but the family is directly traced to Mathew Pratt of Weymouth, who married Elizabeth Bate and

died Aug. 29, 1672. Cotton Mather referred to him in his "Magnolia" as a very religious man. By his will dated March 25, 1672, he appears to have been a man of property. He had seven children.

Joseph, the fifth child of Mathew, was born June 10, 1637; died Dec. 24, 1720; married May 7, 1662, Sarah Judkins, born in 1638, died Jan. 14, 1726. He was prominent in town affairs and in his church. He had eight children.

Joseph, the oldest child of Joseph, was born Feb. 2, 1665; died Jan. 31, 1765; married Sarah Benson of Hull, by whom he had twenty children. He married secondly Ann Richards of Weymouth Dec. 14, 1721. She died March 21, 1766, aged ninety-two, without issue. He moved to Bridgewater in 1704, and died Jan. 31, 1765, aged one hundred years. He was a man of good character and religious profession. He held several town offices while in Weymouth.

Benjamin, the third child of Joseph, was born in 1631; died in 1762; married Sarah Kingman, born in 1696. She died Dec. 20, 1767. They had seven children.

Benjamin, the oldest child of Benjamin was born in 1719; died about 1765; married Dec. 22, 1741, Lydia Harlow. She died August 4, 1807. They had ten children. He built a number of vessels and purchased a cedar swamp in North Carolina. With his son Benjamin, he carried on a trading business between North Carolina and the West Indies.

William, the fourth child, was born April 6, 1746; died June 4, 1808; married Mary King, born in 1744, died in 1816. They had eight children. He was a very enterprising man. He built a large house in 1782 in North Middleboro and owned a farm of 100 acres. He built a number

of vessels. He was for a time shipmaster; kept a store; had a blacksmith shop and also a shoe shop. He was captain of the militia service and was in active service in the defence of New Bedford.

Isaac, the second child, was born March 6, 1776; died Dec. 3, 1864, at North Middleboro. He married May 19, 1804, Naomi Keith, daughter of Agatha (Bryant) and Jeremiah Keith of Bridgewater. She was born Sept. 11, 1785, and

Enoch, the second child, was born Sept. 10, 1808; married Aug. 1, 1837, Louisa Martin, daughter of Samuel Hyde of Baltimore, Md. They had no children. He proved himself a very able business man. In 1831 he moved to Baltimore where he accumulated a large property. He presented to the City of Baltimore the Enoch Pratt Free Library building and furnished it at an expense exceeding one million dollars; he also en-



RESIDENCE OF ISAAC PRATT, JR.

died Jan. 28, 1867. She was much beloved by all who knew her for her generosity and noble character. Mr. Pratt was interested in agricultural pursuits and in his well cultivated farm. He introduced and developed a mill factory of importance. He was a benevolent and hospitable man, a patron of educational and theological interests, a devout christian and a public-spirited citizen.

He had eight children.

dowed the Pratt Free School at North Middleboro, Mass. He died in 1897, leaving an estate valued at \$3,600,000, principally in bequests.

Isaac Pratt, the fourth child of Isaac, was born June 27, 1814; married June 9, 1840, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin and Abby K. (Whitman) Thompson. She died February 6, 1896.

Mr. Pratt is a large capitalist and owner of real estate in the City of Bos-

ton and suburbs. He was educated in the public schools and Bridgewater Academy. In 1836 he entered as partner with Benjamin L. Thompson, Long Wharf, in the business chiefly of manufacturing nails. In 1866 he was elected a director in the Atlantic National Bank of Boston and in 1869 its president, which position he held until failing health obliged him to resign. He is a very clear-headed business man, and has been of great assistance to many, pecuniarily and by his excellent advice.

He was a director in the National Bank of Wareham. In January, 1897, he resigned. The Bank on Jan. 14, 1897, voted:—"That the stockholders accept with regret the resignation of Mr. Isaac Pratt and tender to him their sincere thanks for his fidelity and care in their interests and during a long period of valuable services upon the Board of Directors."

Mr. Pratt has been connected with several other enterprises, holding high positions in their management, and was in 1875 elected a representative to the Legislature from the Brighton and Newton Districts. He owned a large quantity of land between Harvard Avenue and Malvern Street and early laid it out in building lots and erected a number of buildings. There are now but few unimproved lots.

On the ninth day of June, 1890, Mr. and Mrs. Pratt celebrated their golden wedding at their home in Allston in a very luxurious manner. Nearly five hundred relatives and friends were present. Notwithstanding the fact that an urgent request had been made that no presents be sent many friends of the couple found it impossible to refrain, and a number of

handsome solid gold tokens of esteem were displayed.

Mr. Pratt has five children:

Ellen Jane Oakes, born March 27, 1841, married Sept. 23, 1863, has four children: Ida Bigelow, Horatio Harris, Leslie Pratt and Ellen Hildreth.

Isaac Lowell Pratt, born Oct. 18, 1843, married Emily L. Culter, (great granddaughter of Abiel Winship) Feb. 27, 1866. He was agent for the Bridgewater Iron Works and afterwards succeeded W. G. Roby & Co., 52 Fulton Street. He lived a number of years near the northwest corner of Brighton Avenue and Chester Street in a large house which was burned. His children are: Lowell Tyler, Stella, John Thompson, (deceased) and Emily. At the commencement of the war of the rebellion he was a member of the Boston Cadet Company and served in Fort Warren.

David Gurney Pratt, the third child of Isaac, was born Nov. 7, 1848, married Nov. 26, 1873, Marion Grace Pratt, daughter of Thomas J. Pratt of Titicut. He was Boston agent of the Bridgewater Iron Works; is a trustee of the Pratt Free School in Middleboro and a Mason.

Edmund Thompson Pratt, the fourth child of Isaac, born July 5, 1852, married Oct. 16, 1878, Susanna K. Pratt, daughter of Thomas J. and Dordania K. Pratt of North Middleboro. They have one child, Edmund, born Feb. 18, 1883.

Edmund T. was for several years selling agent of the Weymouth Iron Co.; has large interests in Boston real estate, and was a director in the Atlantic National Bank of Boston until January, 1898, when he resigned.

Marland Langdon, fifth child of Isaac, was born Dec. 3, 1857. He resides in

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Allston and is specially interested in athletics, being a prominent member of the Boston Athletic Club.



ISAAC PRATT, JR.

Isaac Pratt died Aug. 26, 1899, aged 85 years, 2 months. Funeral Aug. 29, at 2 o'clock.

DAVENPORT FAMILY.

Orme or Ormis de Davenport was born in 1086 in the now county of Chester, England. The township of Davenport is situated about twenty-five miles from the ancient City of Chester.

The line descended through Richard¹, Thomas², Richard³, Vivian⁴, Roger⁵, Sir Thomas⁶, Sir John⁷, Thomas⁸. (The prefix "de" is here dropped in Thomas.) Sir John⁹, Nicholas¹⁰, Christopher¹¹, John¹², Nicholas¹³, Christopher¹⁴. (This Christopher moved to Coventry about 1500.) Edward¹⁵, Henry¹⁶, John¹⁷.

John, the fifth child of Henry, was

born in 1597 and came to New England in 1637 in the ship *Hector*. He left his church of St. Stephens in London, having adopted the faith of the Reformers and the Puritan School. It is supposed that he came with Thomas Davenport who settled in Dorchester. John became the pastor of the Church of New Haven, Conn., and continued many years. He was the successor of the Rev. John Wilson of the first church of Boston, Dec. 9, 1668. He died March 15, 1670. He was one of the most scholarly and eminent divines of New England.

Thomas Davenport was a member of the Church of Dorchester, Mass., Nov. 20, 1640, his wife, Mary, joining in 1644. He died Nov. 2, 1685, and his wife Oct. 4, 1691. He was freeman May 18, 1642, and constable in 1670. He left an estate valued at £323. They had nine children.

Ebenezer, the eighth child, was born April 26, 1661, died July 19, 1738, married Dorcas Andrews of Falmouth, Me. She died Nov. 24, 1723. His second wife was Sarah Bartlett of Dorchester, and his third Patience ———. They had nine children.

Ebenezer, the ninth child, was born Oct. 23, 1706, died March 17, 1785, married Submit Howe April 23, 1729. She was born in April, 1707, and died Jan. 13, 1783. They had nine children.

Isaac, the oldest, was born May 24, 1730, died March 29, 1799, married Mary Pray of Braintree, Mass. She died June 27, 1792. He married (second) Mrs. Rebecca (Blackmer) King, born in 1737, died June 25, 1802. Isaac was a weaver by occupation and lived on the homestead estate on Green Street, Dorchester. They had fifteen children.

John Davenport, the thirteenth child, was born April 19, 1771, died Nov. 13, 1813, married Feb. 10, 1796, Lucy Lewis of Stoughton, Mass. They lived in the homestead on Green Street, Dorchester. They had six children, viz.: Nancy, Nancy, Elijah Lewis, John, Calvin and Hannah.

John Davenport, the sixth child, was born Oct. 3, 1802, died March 13, 1897, married May 3, 1827, Mary Jane Slater,



JOHN DAVENPORT

daughter of Joseph and Jane (Akerman) Slater, born July 20, 1807, died Oct. 18, 1885. She was a descendent from Samuel Akerman of Hampstead, N. H. Joseph Slater was born in Liverpool, Eng., in 1780, and married Jane Akerman Sept. 16, 1806. He was master of one of William Gray's ships. In 1812 he entered the navy as sailing master. As master's mate he served on board a U. S. gunboat and in the Gulf of Mexico July 20, 1814, died in action, aged 34 years. His wife

was left with three children, Mary Jane, Elizabeth and Joseph Knight Slater. By her labor and a pension she educated well her children. Elizabeth married Horatio P. Livermore who at one time lived in a house on Brighton Avenue, between Harvard Avenue and the Brookline line. He was a California pioneer and settled in San Francisco. All of his children are wealthy. In 1892 on the American river they constructed a dam and supplied Sacramento with electricity for its cars and lights.

John and Mary Davenport had seven children, Lucy Jane, Hannah E. King, Mary Jane, John, Josephine, Samuel Newman and Lewis Slater.

The following is an abstract from a report, Jan. 1898, of the Mass. Charitable Mechanic Association:

"For several years this name has stood at the head of our list of members as reckoned by length of membership."

Mr. Davenport was born in Dorchester in 1802. He was educated there and learned his trade. On attaining his majority he went into business on his own account, building many of the buildings on Pearl and neighboring streets, that part of the city being at that time a residential section, his own residence being on Fort Hill. In 1852 he joined with Franklin King and built the largest warehouse store in the city at that time. In 1851 he moved to Brighton and in 1870 retired from business. During his long residence in Allston he became one of the best known of our residents. He was popular and esteemed; he belonged to a long-lived family; his father was one of fifteen children, all the others living to be over eighty years; his mother was one of fourteen, all living to be over eighty

years. It is doubtful if this can be paralleled in the history of this city. He was a member of the Mass. Charitable Mechanic Association for sixty-six years from 1831. To the last generation of builders he was one of the most widely known in Boston, and his work was proverbially good and thorough. That he was uniformly temperate in all things is shown from the fact that he lived to the great age of nearly ninety-five.

John, the fourth child of John and Mary, was born Aug. 23, 1834, married Sept. 5, 1860, Maria C. Rice, daughter of Abel and Sophia (Cook) Rice. She was born Oct. 6, 1841, and died Oct. 22, 1872. They had three children, Florence, born Sept. 5, 1861, John Franklin, born March 5, 1865, married April 21, 1886, Mary Ella Smith, daughter of John W. and Mary J. (Maguire) Smith of Boston. They had three children, Ruth, born Feb. 7, 1887, John Willis, born Feb. 25, 1888, and Norman, born Nov. 16, 1889. Nellie the third child of John and Maria, was born Nov. 5, 1867, and died June 2, 1876. She was a very interesting child.

Samuel Newman Davenport, the sixth child of John and Mary, was born Nov. 30, 1810, married Dec. 1, 1870, Laura Francis Dearborn, daughter of Isaac and Susan (Coolidge) Dearborn of Brookline, who had four children, Geo. Francis, Charles Edward, who married Anna Swett, sister of Alice Swett of Brighton; they live on Brighton Avenue. Susan Elizabeth, the youngest child, married Edward H. Larnard. [See Vol. 1, p. 27.] They have one child, Henry Heath Larnard, who married Annie Mitchell, and the latter have one child, Eunice Elizabeth Larnard.

He attended the Boylston Grammar

School on Fort Hill, came to Brighton in 1851, enlisted Oct. 5, 1861, in the 1st Mass. Cavalry, served three years, mostly in the Army of the Potomac, was discharged Oct. 12, 1864. During the active campaign he was under fire most of the time and was in from thirty to forty engagements. He was not wounded, but suffered severely from malaria and his weight was reduced to 120 pounds. Still he served all the time and received no



SAMUEL N. DAVENPORT

furloagh. He served as bugler and later was detailed to the regimental band.

On his return he joined his father and built the house occupied by W. D. Bickford, now owned by Homer Rogers, on Gardner Street, and the house on the southwest corner of Ashford and Chester Streets. Afterwards Mr. Davenport went into business alone and built first-class dwellings, principally in Brighton, designing the buildings and building on the percentage of cost plan. He joined the

Mass. Charitable Mechanic Association in 1877 and from 1895 to 1899 took an active part in its management and fairs. He was Master of Bethesda Lodge during the years 1879-80 and superintended the arrangement and fittings of the hall in Warren Building where the Lodge still continues. April 16, 1890, he sent a circular to citizens inviting them to meet "to consider the expediency of forming an association for the advancement of public improvements." The Citizens' Improvement Association of Ward 25 was the outcome of this meeting. The Association continues in force and benefits Brighton in many ways.

WARD FAMILY.

The Ward family is traced back to a Capt. Ward who accompanied William the Conqueror from Normandy to the conquest of England in 1066.

William Ward is supposed to have come from Yorkshire, Eng., and settled in Sudbury in 1643. He was made freeman in 1643, represented Sudbury in the General Court in 1644 and was several years chairman of the selectmen, as he was in 1660 when he, with others, moved to and established the town of Marlborough. He endured great hardships and losses by Indian hostilities, particularly in the time — 1675-6 — of King Philip's war, when his buildings were fired, his cattle destroyed, and one of his sons slain by the enemy. He died at Marlborough Aug. 10, 1687, aged about 90, and his wife, Elizabeth, in December, 1700, aged 87 years. They had fourteen children, viz.: John, born about 1626, married Hannah Jackson, Joanna, born 1628, married Abraham Williams, Obadiah, born 1632, married

Mary —, Richard, born 1635, married Mary Moore, Deborah, born 1637, married John Johnson, Hannah, born 1639, married Abraham How, William, born Jan. 22, 1640, married Hannah Eames, Samuel, born Sept. 24, 1641, married Sarah How, Elizabeth, born April 14, 1643, Increase, born Feb. 22, 1644, Hopestill, born Feb. 24, 1646, married James Woods, Mary, born about 1647, married Daniel Stone, Eleazer, born about 1649, married Hannah Rice, Bethiah, born about 1658, married Daniel Rice.

William, the seventh child of William, married Sept. 4, 1679, Hannah, widow of Gersham Eames, daughter of Solomon and Hannah Johnson, of Sudbury, born April 27, 1656. They had six children.

Col. Nahum Ward, the third child, was born Dec. 18, 1684, married July 16, 1714, Martha, born July 13, 1687, daughter of Daniel How. He was one of the first settlers of Shrewsbury, was the first and for seven years the Representative in the General Court, rose to the rank of colonel, was early a magistrate and in 1745 a Justice of the C. C. Pleas for the County of Worcester, in which office he died May 7, 1754. His wife died July 1, 1755. They had seven children.

Gen. Artemas Ward, the sixth child, born Nov. 27, 1727, married Sarah Trowbridge July 31, 1750, born 1721, daughter of Rev. Caleb Trowbridge. She was the granddaughter of Rev. Increase Mather and great granddaughter of Rev. John Cotton. Artemas resided at Shrewsbury. In 1755 was commissioned a major in the 3d Regt. of Militia. In 1766 the Governor sent him word that he thought fit to supersede his commission, and it was accordingly superseded. The colonel replied that the act was evidence

"that I am, what he is not, a friend to my country." Col. Ward was made General by the Provincial Congress and on the 19th of May, 1775, appointed Commander-in-Chief. On the 17th of June, 1775, he was chosen at Philadelphia first Major-General. At the close of 1776 he resigned his commission. In 1777 he was elected by the House of Representatives a member of the Executive Council of Mass., and by the Council president of that board, and in 1779 appointed a member of the Continental Congress, but was prevented by ill health from taking a seat in that body. After the adoption of the Federal Constitution he was elected and re-elected a member of Congress. He died Oct. 27, 1800, and his wife Dec. 13, 1788. They had Ithamar, born April 24, 1752, married Phebe Parker, Nahum, born Aug. 11, 1754, Captain in Continental Army, Sarah, born July 28, 1756, married Hon. Elijah Brigham, Thomas Walter, born Aug. 10, 1758, married Eliz. Denny, Martha, born March 28, 1760, Artemas, born Jan. 9, 1762, married Catharine M. Dexter, Maria, born Dec. 12, 1764, married Dr. Eben. Tracy, Henry Dana, born Feb. 6, 1768, married Maria E. Smith.

Hon. Artemas Ward, the sixth child, married Dec. 18, 1788, Catharine Maria, daughter of Hon. Samuel Dexter, born in 1761. Mr. Ward settled in Weston. He next removed to Boston, was elected and re-elected to Congress, and afterwards appointed Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas throughout the state. He was one of the overseers 34 years of Harvard University, and received the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws. He died at Boston Oct. 7, 1817. His wife died March 11, 1818.

Their children were Samuel Dexter, Yale 1809, counsellor of law, Catharine Maria, married Samuel B. Barrett, Nov. 16, 1821, Yale, lawyer, Frances Fidelia, married Rev. Alvan Lamson, D. D., Henry Artemas, Harvard 1816, M. D. 1832, John Marshall, Charles Trowbridge, born Dec. 17, 1806.

John Marshall Ward, the fifth child, became a recluse and lived in a house next to Clark Smith's on Parsons Street. He had a mania for clocks and furniture, and his house was filled with so many articles of the kind that it was difficult to move about. Mr. Smith and one or two other persons were the only beings admitted to his home. He possessed sufficient money to satisfy his pleasure. At one time he feared burglars and had a large bell placed on the roof of his home, and arranged with Mr. Smith that if burglars came he would ring the bell and expected Mr. Smith to come to the rescue. Shortly after, very late at night, the bell rang, and Mr. Smith responded and found that Ward had tested the bell in order to see if the former would appear. Mr. Ward occasionally attended the Unitarian Church, sitting very modestly in one of the rear pews. The oldest citizens will remember his odd appearance in ancient clothes. In 1862 the rate of taxation increased and continued to do so in 1863, '64 and '65. This Mr. Ward did not seem to understand and fearing persecution he moved to Roxbury.

Charles Trowbridge Ward, the youngest child of Hon. Artemas, married Amanda, born March 17, 1810, daughter of Abner Atherton of Dedham, son of Abner, of Sharon, Oct. 10, 1827. Their children were: Charles Trowbridge, born March 19, 1829, Henry Vincent, born

April 21, 1836, Henry Artemas, born Jan. 10, 1839, John Marshall, born July 19, 1841, Catharine Dexter, born Aug. 26, 1847.

They lived in the house on Fanenil Street diagonally opposite from the so-called Davis cottage.

There is another family,—residents of Allston,—Andrew Henshaw Ward, a descendent from William through William, William, Col. Nahm, Gen. Artemas and Thomas Walter Ward and Andrew Henshaw Ward, who was born May 26, 1784, graduated from Harvard University in 1808, married Sarah, born April 10, 1787, daughter of David Henshaw, whose ancestor, Joshua Henshaw, a descendent from Henry VII, King of England, was born in England in 1643 and came to Dorchester in 1653. In 1829 Mr. Ward moved to Boston and in 1842 to West Newton. They had nine children. Mr. Ward prepared and published genealogies of the Ward and Rice families.

Andrew Henshaw Ward, the eighth child, born Jan. 28, 1821, married Anna Harriet Wolcott Field, daughter of Isaac Field of Providence, R. I. They settled on Linden Street, Allston, in 1881, and moved to Brookline in 1899. They had six children, Francis Cammish, deceased, Clarence Stuart, a graduate of the Institute of Technology and a member of the Suffolk Bar, Isabel Wolcott, Alice Constance.

Reginald, born April 22, 1862, now of the firm of Clark, Ward & Co., established in banking business in New York with a residence 683 5th Avenue and Walsingham House, Picadilly, London. He married in New York Nov. 26, 1889, Edyth, daughter of H. V. Newcomb of

New York. He belongs to the Hereditary Companion Military Order of Foreign Wars, Lord of the Manor of North Searle, Lincolnshire, Eng., and Knight Commander of the Royal Order of Carlos III. Clubs—Union, Metropolitan, Country, Turf, Field, Westchester, Suburban, Riding and Driving of New York City; Country of Boston; Bath and Sports of London; Societies—Descendents of the Mayflower, Sons of the Revolution, New England Sons of the American Revolution.

Andrew Henshaw, the youngest child of A. H. Ward, is a graduate of Harvard University and established in Milton. He married July 3, 1899, Margaret Elizabeth May of Brookline.

EBENEZER SMITH.

Ebenezer Smith, as appears by the town records at Cambridge, was born March 9, 1688-9.

Following are abstracts from Rev. F. A. Whitney's school report of 1861:

Mr. Smith was what may be termed a wealthy man of the period. He lived and died in this place, then the south part of Cambridge. The house which he owned and occupied at his decease is still standing, probably one of the oldest in town. It is now on what is now called Peaceable Street. It was a large old-fashioned, unpainted house projecting quite into the street. Mrs. Merwin in her recollections, dating back many years, said:—"Here you will find a very old house: I wish I knew its history and who thought of building it in such a retired place when there was plenty of land on the public road. Mr. Fletcher, the village boot and shoe maker, lived in one half of it and Clark Cunningham, barber,

in the other part. All of Mr. Fletcher's children were born here."

After the death of Mr. Smith the land, building and appurtenances left in will to Ebenezer Smith Fowle and George Sparhawk were purchased in 1778 by Jonathan Winship for the sum of £322 and a pew for £33 adjoining the pulpit in the First Church.

Mr. Winship lived there while his house was building where the police station now is. He moved into his new house in 1780.

Cephas Brackett purchased the Smith house in 1852, moved it back on a line with other houses adjacent, raised it up, built a brick basement in the rear removed the old chimney and the large front door, supplanting the latter by two doors of modern style and changed the building into two tenements. "This weather-beaten edifice could tell its tale of the Revolution. Its venerable owner, when nearly ninety years of age, was of sturdy frame, and generally sat in his armed chair in the east room in plaid gown and cap,—the frequent costume of aged men."

Mr. Smith never married. At the time of his decease, a niece, Lois Brown, was his housekeeper; and to her he bequeathed a house on Rockland Street, now known as the White house, corner of Peaceable Street, and also a tract of land and one-quarter part of his personal estate. He was the son of Henry and Lydia (Buck) Smith, whose marriage occurred in Cambridge, March 3, 1672-3. The slab over his tomb, in our old cemetery, bears this inscription, which, almost obliterated, was about 1855 recent:

Intombed
Mr. Ebenezer Smith, who died
Sept. 11th, 1776, æt. 85

This, as a testimony of gratitude and esteem, is here inscribed by the Parish Society to which he was a Friend and Benefactor.

Here lies ye body of
Mrs. Sarah Smith
ye wife of Mr. Henry
Smith who died

June 8, 1769, æt. 89

Intombed is the body of Miss Sally
Jackson of Newton who died 6th

— 1788, aged 24.

The month is illegible, but was June or July. Mrs. Smith was wife of his brother Henry; Miss Jackson was his great niece. There is a discrepancy in his birth and death that is unexplainable.

His will presented for probate Jan. 17, 1776, (which date, reckoning the year from March, would follow the date of his death) is a well prepared and somewhat voluminous document.

Abstracts from the will of Ebenezer Smith, dated Sept. 11, 1775:

"To Edward Jackson, £66.13.4, house and land.

"To John Smith, son of my brother, Henry Smith, two acres.

"To Mary and Susanna, daughters of John, eighteen acres.

"To my cousin, Sarah Jackson, the wife of Timothy Jackson, one piece land six and one-half acres, with house and barn bounded southerly on the county road and the land of Edward Jackson, westerly and northerly on land belonging to the heirs of Caleb Dana, Esq., deceased, easterly on town way and the lane of Edward Jackson; also two acres marshland.

"To Abigail Brown, wife of Josiah Brown, seventeen acres land.

"To the children of my sister, Susanna Blake, one piece of forty-five acres with all the buildings and a second piece of five acres marsh.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

"To Smith Fowl, son of my cousin, Edward Fowl, deceased, and to George Sparhawk, son of my cousin, Lydia Sparhawk, deceased, a tract of land with the house I now live in and all the buildings thereon, containing about forty-five acres bounded westerly on a way in part and partly on a piece of land four rods square—given conditionally that they live and receive a college education.

"To James Houghton and Thomas Thwing, about one acre and three quarters with a house and barn, bounded southerly on the county road, westerly and northerly on the land of Abijah Learned, easterly on the land of Samuel Phips, provided they pay Samuel Smith Learned, Sarah Heath and Mary Borei—children of Abijah Learned, forty pounds.

"To my cousin, Nathaniel Thwing,



EBENEZER SMITH'S HOME

"For the use of the ministry forever to help the supporting and preaching the gospel in that place forever by a learned Protestant minister, about one acre with a house and barn bounded easterly on land belonging to the heirs of Richard Dana, Esq., deceased, northerly on the county road, westerly on a road, southerly on land I have given to Smith Fowl and George Sparhawk.

about eight acres bounded northerly on the county road.

"To the children of my cousin, Thomas Thwing, about six acres marshland.

"To my cousin Edward Fowl's children, ten acres in Newton; also six and a quarter acres in Little Cambridge, bounded northerly and easterly on town ways, southerly on land belonging to the heirs

of Caleb Dana, Esq., deceased, westerly upon land belonging to heirs of John Oldham.

"To my cousins, Mercy Adams of Newton and Mary Woodward of Brookline, about ten acres in Newton.

"To my cousins, Sammel Brown, Lydia Knights and Lois Brown, twelve acres in Newton and four in Little Cambridge.

"To Lois Brown, one piece of land four rods square, with the house that the Widow Wood now lives in; also one quarter of my household goods and utensils and one quarter of all other personal estate.

"About six and one quarter acres of woodland in Newton for the use and benefit of the school in (Little) Cambridge; said wood to be distributed amongst such poor children belonging to said school, as my executors shall think proper. I also authorize and empower my executors (if they see cause) to sell said six acres and three quarters of land and convert the proceeds thereof to the benefit of said children in the way and manner of procuring firewood as they shall think proper, and after the decease of my executors for the use and benefit of said school in general."

His interest in the meeting house and pews he left to his heirs.

To Nathaniel Sparhawk, two and one-half acre of marshland.

Balance of his estate, one-third to Sarah, wife of Timothy Jackson, one-third to Nathaniel Sparhawk and one-third to Nathaniel Thwing.

Timothy Jackson and Nathaniel Sparhawk, constituted executors.

By codicil to Edward Jackson of Cambridge, innholder, the sum of £66.-

13.4. For the use of the ministry, £66.-13.4.

Witnessed by Thomas Sparhawke, Abraham Fuller and Elizabeth Brown.

Sarah Smith, the niece of Ebenezer Smith, married Lieut. Timothy Jackson of Newton and had five children. She was a woman of great courage and perseverance.

"We may be permitted to suggest that the street, on which still stands the house, in which Mr. Smith lived and died, should bear his name. This would seem but a rightful token of regard from the town to its early and generous benefactor.

"Many families in this town and elsewhere connect with him,—among whom are the names of Adams, Blake, Brown, Dana, Fowl, Holton, Jackson, Knight, Learned, May, Smith, Spear, Thwing, White, Woodward and others, many whose names have been changed by marriage. When the wood shall have been cut off from the acres he bequeathed to the town, and the land he required for house lots in Newton, its increased value may perhaps so swell our school funds as to cause the children to rise up and call him blessed."

The land in question was in 1883 taxed for \$1000, and it is represented that it was the same year sold, to pay taxes, for \$585.52.

March 25, 1899, a petition was presented to the School Board signed by J. P. C. Winship, George E. Brock, Charles W. Pierce, C. E. Marshall, Adolph A. Berle, S. N. Davenport, Granville A. Fuller and Horace E. Marion, from which the following paragraphs are taken:

"We, citizens of Brighton, contend that the value of this land or the interest

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

thereon should be used specially for the schools of Brighton in the same, or similar way, that like bequests are used in other districts.

"We further consider that, as the land was taxed in 1883 at \$1000, and the interest to date would be equal to another \$1000, there should be a transfer by the city of say \$2000 to the credit of the Brighton schools.

to the Corporation Counsel who advised that an order be introduced into the Board of Common Council asking for a transfer of a rightful sum to the credit of the schools of Brighton. Such a petition has been presented to C. W. Sanderson, a member of the Council representing this ward.

The tomb of Ebenezer Smith in the old burial ground is still in good preser-



MUNROE FARM HOUSE, BRISTOL, R. I.

"We therefore respectfully request that you claim from the city government the amount stated, or such sum as you think rightfully due from the city, and arrange to have the income thereon used for the central school or the schools of Ward 25."

The School Board considered the action of the City Council as final.

The writer, by permission, applied

vation.

MUNROE FAMILY.

William Munroe, of Dundee, Scotland, came to Boston on the ship "Lion" in 1629.

William Munroe 2d, son of the former, settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts. He was twice married and had twenty children. He died at the age of eighty-

nine. Seventy-eight grandchildren and twenty-two great-grandchildren attended his funeral.

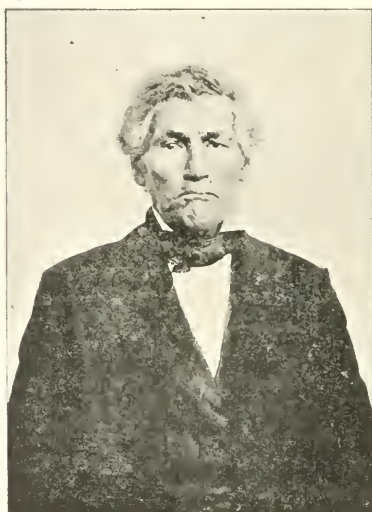
William Munroe 3d, his son, settled in Bristol, Rhode Island, in 1685, five years after the founding of the town. He bought a farm adjoining the famous Mt. Hope farm, scene of the capture and death of King Philip. He married Mary Lindsey of Swansen, and had nine children. In 1690 he built on his farm a pretentious house for that time. The house is still standing and resembles the lately famous Putnam house in Rutland, Massachusetts. He died in 1746. His will, which is on record in Bristol, is a quaint document, leaving for his wife and surviving children, a thousand acres of land on which stood his house, thirty slaves and a thousand pounds in money besides his live stock and farming implements. He and several of his descendants were buried on the farm in a lot set aside by him for that purpose. Recently the bodies and quaint old stones were moved from the farm to the Bristol Cemetery.

His sixth son, Nathaniel, married Mary Jolles of Bristol in 1735; they had eleven children. He was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Providence Plantation, being appointed by Governor Green. In 1768, he resigned and with his wife, seven children and four negroes, went to Rutland, Massachusetts. He bought a farm of Jonathon Bellows, which was a part of the Judge Sewall estate. He died May 6, 1794, aged 82. His wife died Aug. 1, 1794, aged 79.

His son, Timothy Munroe, born in 1747, enlisted as private in the war of the Revolution. He soon became sergeant and in 1779 was made 2d lieutenant of

the 7th Massachusetts regiment. He married Lucretia Gates of Rutland and had five children. He bought a farm near Princeton.

His son Timothy walked from Rutland to Marietta, Ohio, probably bearing of that place constantly in Rutland, which is now proudly called "The cradle of Ohio." He could not have felt much encouragement to settle there as he soon undertook another long journey from



TIMOTHY MUNROE

Marietta to Brighton, Massachusetts. He met and married there, Sarah Crossman of Taunton, Massachusetts. She descended from John Crossman who came to New England and settled in Taunton in 1639. Her grandfather, Capt. Isaac Drake, married Jane Crossman, who took an active part in the Revolution and was at the battle of Bunker Hill. Her father, Simon Crossman, married Phebe Drake. In 1820 Mr. Munroe bought a farm, cor-

ner of Chestnut Hill Avenue and South Street, of Mrs. Cook, widow of William Cook. The farm consisted of fifty acres of land and half a house. The house is still standing and is now owned by the Misses Sarah and Lizzie Waugh. He had six children: Theodore, born in 1821; William Eustace, born in 1823-1852; Sarah Lucretia, Andrew Jackson, 1834-1869; Martha Ann, 1840-1858; and

of his work is still to be seen in Brighton. He was on the building committee for the old Town House on Washington Street; this is now the G. A. R. Hall. He was also on the building committee for the Harvard Street schoolhouse, the first brick schoolhouse built in Brighton. He was postmaster in Brighton under Buchanan from May 26, 1857, to July 1, 1861. He was a stock-holder in the



MUNROE HOUSE ON SOUTH STREET

Frances Emma.

In 1837, he built a new house and barn on South Street above Chestnut Hill Avenue. This house was bought and occupied afterwards by Judge Seth Thomas of Boston.

Timothy Munroe was a staunch democrat, at one time casting the only vote in Brighton for Andrew Jackson. He was a contractor and surveyor, and much

Cattle Fair Hotel and a member of the Bethesda Lodge. He died in 1859. His widow survived him twenty-one years, dying in 1880. There are three of his children still living: Theodore, Sarah Lucretia and Frances Emma.

Theodore was his father's active partner in business for a number of years. In 1859, he married Emmeline Augusta Jones of Brighton. They began house-

keeping in the house on South Street. [See illustration.] They had two children: Theodore Barrett, born in 1862; Marion Hubbard, born Oct. 31, 1869, and died March 12, 1881.

When the Reservoir was built, Mr. Munroe and his two surviving sisters sold part of their land to the city for the basin. Mr. Munroe then bought a farm in Lexington, Massachusetts, living there until the death of his wife in 1886, when he



THEODORE MUNROE

moved to Montclair, New Jersey. In 1887, he married, in New York City, Mary Ann Jones, sister of his first wife, and returned to Brighton where he now resides. They have no children.

Mr. Munroe remembers seeing Lafayette in 1825 when the latter stopped at the Dudley Hotel, (where the Police Station now is) and in 1829 he saw Andrew Jackson shortly after his inauguration. He heard Webster deliver his oration on the completion of Bunker Hill

monument. In 1836 he attended the Centre School and there prepared a list of the pupils, their ages, studies, etc., which will appear later in a history of the school. He was then fourteen years of age. He was a member of Bethesda Lodge, of the Brighton Band and of the Cattle Fair Hotel Corporation.

Sarah Lucretia married Isaac S. West of Brighton; they had no children. [See Isaac West family.]

Frances Emma is unmarried.

Theodore Barrett married Ida Fenton of Philadelphia; they have two children, Marion Huntington, born in 1892; Frances Fenton, born in 1894.

DAVID FRANCIS FAMILY.

Mr. Francis was a baker in Medford. It is reported that the soft crackers that he made were much in demand and that he received orders for them as far distant as Russia.

He was the father of Rev. Converse Francis, a Unitarian minister of Watertown, and Lydia Maria (Child.) The latter was born Feb. 11, 1801. Her mother died in 1813. In 1814 they went to Watertown. About 1825 Mr. Francis, the father, built a house (now owned by Hon. Joseph L. Bennett) near the westerly corner of Chestnut Hill Avenue and Winship Street; had a housekeeper, Mrs. Sawin, and there lived many years. Mrs. Merwin in her reminiscences states in a paragraph about Mr. Francis: "This old man often watched for those little girls and coaxed them to kiss him. (I suppose he thought of the time when his children were young.) He did not always succeed, but when he did he would go into the house and get a handful of raisins for them." He died in 1856.

Rev. Mr. Francis wrote "Life of John Eliot" and "Life of Sebastian Rale."

Lydia Maria Francis in 1828 married David Lee Child, a young lawyer, and thereafter became better known as Lydia Maria Child, one of the most eminent of American authors. Her first publication was in 1824, "Hobomak, a Tale of Early Times"; in 1825 "The Rebels, a Tale of the Revolution." In 1831 she published "The Mothers Book," a remarkable book for the times. Then followed "A History of the Condition of Women in all Ages and Nations," "The Girls Book," "The Coronal" and "Philothea." The last work has been very highly extolled; its language is perfect.

In 1833 the American Anti-slavery Society was formed and she wrote her appeal in behalf of the Africans. By her interest in the slavery agitation she lost her standing among the wealthy people of Boston. She was ignored by society and her former friends did not speak to her on the street, but she remained one of the most earnest followers of William Lloyd Garrison.

In 1841 Mr. and Mrs. Child removed to New York and assumed the editorial oversight of the "Anti-Slavery Standard." Mrs. Child's series of letters to the "Boston Courier" was published in book form and a second series was published in 1845. The following other works were published: "The American Frugal Housewife," "Appeal in Favor of Africans," "Biographies of Good Wives," "Flowers for Children," "The Family Nurse," "Memories of Madame DeStael and Roland," "Power of Kindness and Other Stories," "Rose Marion," "Fact and Fiction," "Isaac T.

Hopper," "A True Life," "The Progress of Religious Ages."

Mrs. Child divulged the secret that General Devins paid the \$1800 for the purchase of Sims, the negro slave.

She was a prolific writer and many works are credited to her. She died Oct. 20, 1880.

"You call us dead;
We are not dead,
We are truly living now."

THE JONES FAMILY.

Jonathan, son of Solomon and Hany Jones, was born at Waterford, Maine, in 1803. He was a descendant of Josiah Jones who came from England about 1665, married Lydia Treadway, of Charlestown and settled in Weston where he had a large farm. They had ten children.

Jonathan had eight brothers and sisters. Solomon and Timothy settled in Ogdensburg, N. Y. Lucy Jones Cheney resided in Auburn, Mass. Rosamond Jones Brigham died in Maine in 1851. Lydia Jones Priest, of Maine, died in 1858, aged 52 years. Peltiah Jones died in Berlin, aged 76. Mehitabel Jones Bacon resided in New York City and died July 30, 1849. Betsey Jones Scott died in New York March 3, 1873, aged 72 years.

Jonathan Jones married Oct. 18, 1829, Sally Willard Hubbard, daughter of Bunker G. and Sybil (Willard) Hubbard, granddaughter of Ephram Hubbard of Rutland, Mass., who fought twice in the field as a soldier of the Revolution. The said Ephram was with the army at Cambridge, Mass., in 1775, and in October, 1776. He was a sergeant in Colonel Samuel Ashley's Regiment of the militia of the state of New Hampshire, that

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

marched from the county of Cheshire at the requisition of Major-General Gates to reinforce the army at Ticonderoga. The Hubbard family, consisting of eight sons and daughters annually held a pleasant reunion with their children and grandchildren at Cato, New York, until the elderly people had all passed away.

Mr. and Mrs. Jones moved to Brighton in 1846. They had six children: Lucy Ann, born in Boston Nov. 28, 1830, died in Boston Oct. 12, 1834; Emeline Augusta who married Theodore Munroe of Brighton [See Munroe family] May 8, 1859, and died at Lexington April 9, 1886, aged 52 years, 1 month and 22 days; Mary Ann married in New York City Oct. 12, 1887, Theodore Munroe; Lucy Ann, born in Boston Dec. 23, 1836, died at Brighton August 30, 1849; Angeline, born July 5, 1839, died in Boston Jan. 30, 1842; Charles Barrett Jones married first Annie S. Cassidy of Ellsworth, Me., secondly, Mrs. Abby F. Conant of Charlestown, Mass. He became detective of Cambridge and died March 4, 1881, aged 37 years and 18 days. His second wife died in 1897. They have one son living, Charles Munroe Jones, of Cambridge.

Jonathan Jones' first wife died Sept. 10, 1866, aged 62 years and 4 months. He married secondly Mrs. Abby D. Collins, of Framingham, Sept. 7, 1869, niece of Hon. Seth Davis of Newton.

Mr. Jones purchased of Charles Warren the house on what is now Chestnut Hill Avenue, corner of Winship Street, formerly owned and built by David Francis.

Abstract from a sermon preached by Rev. Mr. McDaniels in the First Church in October, 1866, relative to Mrs. Jones:

"These reflections have been suggested by the fact that within a comparatively brief period several families of our parish have been visited by the Angel of Death. A short time ago one heard the summons whose life, quiet, unobtrusive, useful, was patterned after his who went about doing good, and who was often found in the chamber of sickness and by the open grave.

"Never did she pause to ask if the neighbor in sorrow knelt at the same religious altar that she did, but, with sympathy as broad, deep and genuine as her faith, she kindly and unreluctantly ministered to the subjects of affliction.

"When we talked of the void which her departure had occasioned, the general and spontaneous tribute which we all offered to her memory was: 'She was a generous, noble, useful woman and the community can ill spare her.'"

"At a meeting of members of the Brighton Ladies' Association, held at the house of our pastor, Rev. Samuel MacDaniel, November 7th, the following resolutions were passed.

"Whereas it hath pleased our Heavenly Father to call hence Mrs. Sally Jones, long an esteemed member of our congregation and interested in the work of this society.

"Resolved: That this society deeply feels the loss it has sustained, but is confident that the influence of her holy example can never be lost to us.

"Resolved: That we hereby tender our warmest sympathy to the family of the deceased and with them will ever affectionately remember this Christian woman.

"Resolved: That a copy of these resolutions be forwarded to the family of

the deceased.

"S. A. AUSTIN, Sec. B. L. A.

"Nov. 17, 1866.

"Jonathan Jones and family."

MEMORANDUM OF CROSSMAN FAMILY.

John Crossman, as previously stated, came to New England in 1639. His son Benjamin married Joanna ———, whose son Benjamin was born Jan. 8, 1708. He married Aug. 11, 1737, Bertha Haskins of Taunton. They had eight children. The father died May 24, 1742.

Capt. Isaac Drake, Mrs. Timothy Munroe's grandfather, born May 31, 1753, in Taunton married May 10, 1800, Jane Crossman, born in 1754, died Sept. 7, 1788, in Taunton, daughter of Otis and Prudence Crossman. Isaac Drake took an active part in the Revolution, beginning his military service as drummer and alternating as fifer in Capt. Oliver Soper's Company, Col. Timothy F. Walker's Regiment, May 2, 1775. He was at the battle of Bunker Hill and later served in the siege of Boston, then occupied by the British. All soldiers taking part in this service were entitled to a coat as bonny and in the coat rules of Massachusetts his signature is attached to the following order:

"We, the subscribers, belonging to the Town of Taunton, non-commissioned officers and soldiers in Capt. Soper's Company in Col. Timothy Walker's Regiment, desire a committee of supplies to deliver to Lieutenant Simeon Coff the province allowed us as commission at Roxbury, 5th day of November, 1775.

"ISAAC DRAKE."

Simeon Crossman, father of Mrs. Munroe, married Phebe Drake. He was a drummer in Capt. L. Redding's Compa-

ny C. In service on June 19, 1776; residence, Taunton. Afterwards served in 1777-79 and in 1780. During that year he appeared with rank of drum major on the muster and pay roll of the field and staff officers of the Bristol Company, Massachusetts Regiment. He was imprisoned on the "Jersey" hulk in New York harbor during the Revolution.

SINCLAIR FAMILY.

Thomas Sinclair was born in Meredith, N. H., Aug. 22, 1808, and died in Brighton March 11, 1883. He married Caroline Abbey Tracy Nov. 29, 1838. They had three children, all born in Brighton: William Tracy Sinclair, born Sept. 28, 1841; Albert T. Sinclair, born Dec. 4, 1844; Louisa Carruth Sinclair, born Jan. 20, 1849.

Thomas Sinclair, when sixteen years old, walked from Meredith to Boston with less than five dollars in his pocket. As he used to say he took the first job of work offered him, for the most he could get. For many years he bought cattle in the New England and Western States and sold them in the Brighton Market. He was always fond of horticulture and when a young man planted a fine pear and apple orchard on his farm. Part of the orchard is still left on Everett Street. He took great pleasure in grafting his own trees and had many varieties of fruit. During the last fifteen or twenty years of his life he was interested in the raising of stock and grain in his farm in Iowa.

He was a man of sterling character, honest, saying exactly what he believed and meant, and doing just as he agreed to. He made it a rule to pay cash for everything as far as possible and never run in debt. He was fond of a horse and

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

generally owned a good one as many an owner of an expensive trotter discovered on the old mile ground (Brighton Avenue). He took a prominent part in the Old Washingtonian Temperance Movement in Brighton. For many years he was a member of the Brighton Orthodox Church. He always refused to hold any public office but was interested in public affairs and generally had something to say in the old town meetings.

Thomas Sinclair was the son of William Sinclair, born at Meredith, N. H., Sept. 18, 1782, son of Thomas Sinclair, born at Newmarket, N. H., April 14, 1751, son of Thomas Sinclair, born at So. Newmarket, N. H., in 1721, son of Joseph Sinclair, born at Exeter, N. H., in 1692, son of James Sinclair, born at Exeter, N. H., July 27, 1660, son of John Sinclair or Sinkler, the founder of Exeter, N. H., about 1658.

Morrison's History of the Sinclair Family states that John Sinclair was from Scotland and a descendant of one of the distinguished Sinclair families there. The Sinclair family was from Normandy, the original name being Saint Clair, often spelled Sinkler as the Scotch pronounced it very commonly.

Mr. Sinclair had blue eyes, light brown hair, but little grey when he died, though his beard was nearly white. He had an iron constitution, was six feet in height, always strong and vigorous, and when a young man erect and fine looking.

Caroline Abbey Tracy, wife of Thomas Sinclair, was born in Norwich, Conn., March 24, 1815. She died in Brighton Sept. 17, 1883.

The following is written by her in an old family bible: "This Bible belonged to Simeon Tracy, Jun., born in Norwich,

Conn., 1710; afterwards to his son, Munerator Tracy, born March 18, 1750; then to his son, Jedediah Tracy, born Feb. 15, 1784. Now belongs to A. T. Sinclair, son of Caroline Tracy, daughter of J. Tracy."

Her mother's maiden name was Mercy Marinett Doane, daughter of Capt. Doane and Eunice (Howes) Doane. Capt. Doane was at one time a wealthy sea captain who had three ships captured by the French in Napoleon's time.

Jedediah Tracy with his family came to Brighton about 1833 and built a house on North Beacon Street, where the houses Nos. 45 and 47 now are. The old house has been moved and is now on the west side of Sinclair Place. Thomas Sinclair, when married, built a house on North Beacon Street just east of the Tracy House. The Sinclair house has been moved and now stands on the easterly side of Sinclair Place, opposite the Tracy house. He also then planted the two large elm trees on North Beacon Street, one corner of Everett Street, other of Sinclair Place.

Mrs. Sinclair was a very energetic woman, always very popular and beloved by everybody. She was a member of and took a deep interest in the Brighton Orthodox Society, particularly the Sewing Circles and Sunday School. She was superintendent of the infant class for many years. When first married she and her husband for many years sang in the church choir.

In personal appearance she had very black hair and eyes and a dark skin which showed her French ancestry. The original name of the family which was from France was De Tracy. She had strong features and very expressive eyes. Her

face indicated character and intelligence and she was always pleasant and smiling. For her no words could be more fitting than the motto on the coat-of-arms of her family (Tracy) — "*Memoria pii aterna.*" The memory of the pious is eternal.

Mrs. Sinclair's ancestor, Lieutenant Thomas Tracy, came to Salem, Mass., in 1636. He was born in 1610 in Stanway, County of Gloucestershire, England, where his father, Sir Paul Tracy, baronet, had large estates. He was the ninth son in a family of twenty-one children. His family was old and distinguished and its genealogy is settled by official and authentic records. Two books in the Boston Public Library, one "*Genealogy of the Family of Lient. Thomas Tracy*" by Matilda O. Abbey, the other, "*The Ancestors of Lient. Thomas Tracy*" by Lient. Charles Stedman Ripley, U. S. Navy, and also the celebrated works on the Tracy family by the late Chancellor Walworth of New York, all state the following:

1. The first Baron De Traci was a Norman baron from Normandy, vassal of William the Conqueror. (The genealogy is given down.)

2. Lord Sudeley was a descendant of Princess Goda, youngest daughter of King Ethelred II. He married Grace Tracy, a descendant of Baron De Traci and her son William assumed the name of Tracy and inherited her estates. She was the ancestor of Sir Paul Tracy. (The genealogy is stated.)

3. One of his ancestors, Richard Tracy, married Barbara Lucy, who was a descendant in the eighteenth generation from Baldwin V., count of Flanders, who married Alice, daughter of Robert II., king of France. Through her ancestress,

Judith, wife of Baldwin I., count, she was descended from Charlemagne. Alfred the Great was also one of her ancestors. (These genealogies are also given.)

Burke's Peerage also confirms above ancestry.

Lient. Thomas Tracy left Salem in 1640, went to Saybrook, Conn., and there married Mary Mason in 1641. He with others relieved with provisions, etc., Uncas, sachem of the Mohegans who was besieged by the Narragansetts. This led to the grant of the town of Norwich to him and others in 1659. He then moved to Norwich in 1660.

The Town Records of Norwich show as follows:

Solomon Tracy, born in 1651, son of Lient. Thomas Tracy, married Nov. 23, 1676, Sarah Huntington.

Their son, Simeon Tracy, born Jan. 8, 1679, married Mary Sullingwell Jan. 14, 1707.

Their son, Simeon Tracy, Jr., born Nov. 7, 1710, married Abigail Bushnell, Nov. 23, 1834.

Their son, Mendator Tracy, born May 18, 1749, married Caroline Bushnell, Oct. 28, 1773.

Their son, Jedediah Tracy, born Feb. 15, 1784, married Mercy M. Doane Oct. 29, 1812.

Their only child was Caroline Abbey Tracy born March 24, 1815.

Lient. Thomas Tracy was one of the most noted men of his time in Connecticut.

The ancestor of her grandfather, Capt. Doane, was John Doane who came to Plymouth in the second ship between 1620-1623. According to Pratt's History of Eastham "he was next to Gov. Prince among the founders of Eastham."

His wife, Eunice (Howes) Doane, was born in Chatham Nov. 9, 1776. She died in Brighton about 1856 where she had lived for many years with her daughter, Mercy M. Tracy. She was the daughter of Joseph Howes, son of Daniel Howes, the son of Thomas Howes, who moved to Chatham from Yarmouth. He was the son of Joseph Howes, born in England, who came to Yarmouth, Mass., with his father in 1639. An old chair belonging to Mrs. Eunice Doane which she stated was brought from England in the second ship by Deacon John Doane is now owned by her great-grandson, Albert T. Sinclair.

William Tracy Sinclair was married March 2, 1870, to Elizabeth Carter in Iowa where he now resides. He has had four children: Joseph Doane Sinclair, born Feb. 28, 1871; Thomas Albert Sinclair, born Feb. 18, 1873; Louisa Caroline Sinclair, born July 5, 1875; Rosa H. Sinclair, born Nov. 2, 1876. Joseph died Oct. 26, 1895. Rosa died Oct. 23, 1888.

Mr. Sinclair attended the Brighton schools and then entered the dry goods store of Brown & Dutton. Mr. Brown later founded the firm of Brown, Durrell & Co. and Mr. Dutton is now of Houghton & Dutton. He enlisted in the 11th Massachusetts Battery and served three years until the close of the war with the Army of the Potomac. Soon after he was mustered out he went to Iowa, bought a farm and has since been engaged there in farming and raising stock particularly horses as well as cattle. Like his mother he is popular and everybody likes him where he now lives. The people there also say "his word is as good as his bond; he always does just as he agrees"—qualities he learned from his

father. He has the reputation of being a shrewd business man, always selling his stock at the right time and for the best prices. For the last four years he has been commander of Wayne Post No. 137, Iowa Grand Army of the Republic.

Albert Thomas Sinclair was born in Brighton Dec. 4, 1844, and now lives on the place where he was born, 37 North Beacon Street. He went to the grammar school under the old Town Hall, when eight years old, of which Mr. Solomon A. Poor was then the master. At the age of eleven he entered the high school on Academy Hill. Here he was fitted for college, first under Mr. Ruggles and then Mr. Buckingham. He passed the examination without conditions and entered Harvard when fifteen years old. He graduated from Harvard College in 1864, fifth scholar in his class which numbered ninety-nine. Then he entered the Harvard Law School and in two and one-half terms passed his examination for and was admitted to the Suffolk Bar as soon as twenty-one. He then studied in the office of the Hon. David H. Mason at one time United States district attorney and afterwards became his law partner. Since Mr. Mason's death he has continued in the active practice of the law at 20 Court Street (Old Tudor Building) and at his present offices, Rooms 9, 10 and 11, No. 82 Devonshire Street, Boston.

When young he was not a strong boy and was not expected to grow up. This led him to devote himself to different kinds of exercise. His neighbors tell this story about him. His father, who had the old-time Yankee love of a joke, told him if he lifted a new born calf, they had, every day he would be able to lift him when an ox. So young Albert per-

severingly lifted the calf every day although it grew heavier and heavier. He went away for a week, unluckily, and when he returned the calf was too heavy and he could lift it no longer, much to Albert's surprise and disgust. He was a disciple of Dr. Winship, the strong man, and when fifteen years old lifted 850 pounds, it is said. Later on in college he was one of the best gymnasts, put up 101-pound dumb-bell several times and could pull himself to the chin with one hand, the arm fully extended, several times with either arm — another of Dr. Winship's feats. His weight was 185 pounds; height in stockings, 6 ft., 3-4 in. Prof. Molineux, the college instructor in sparring, stated he was the best boxer in college during his time. He always was a great walker, for many years walking to his office from Allston and back every day. Some twenty years ago he was an expert fencer, the third best in the United States with the foil and probably the best with the sabre. His teacher, Prof. Chas. H. Matchett, also a Brighton boy, was the best, and Mr. Homer, a Boston gentleman who fenced many years in Paris under Merignas, was next.

Mr. Sinclair attributes his skill in fencing largely to his instructor, Mr. Matchett. Fencing is a very scientific art, requiring great skill, study and long practice. Sir Walter Scott's lines, "King James' sword was sword and shield" is literally true. The foil is thrust so as to ward and strike at the same time. Every gentleman in France learns to fence. It is considered not only an accomplishment but is perhaps the very best one exercise a man can take. Under the French "maitres d'armes" it takes years to become a good fencer, while under Mr.

Matchett Mr. Sinclair in six months learned to best Prof. Senac, the best fencing teacher in New York. Mr. Matchett went at the art in his energetic, brilliant way and mastered its delicate niceties, and what was more he had a genius for teaching others.

Mr. Sinclair when abroad often visited the salles d'armes of Merignas, the best, and other fencing teachers in Paris. He also in Vienna studied the art at Prof. Hartl's, the best "sabre" in the world.

Mr. Sinclair's love of walking has led him to traverse on foot nearly every part of Switzerland, the Austrian and Italian Tirol, Saxon Switzerland and many out of the way parts of France, Germany, Denmark, Sweden, Austria, Hungary, Italy, England and Scotland.

He married Mary Terrill Ross, of New York, March 26, 1889. She was born in Newark, N. J., March 21, 1863. Her father was William T. Ross, born in Metuchen, N. J., who was the son of Manning Ross and Margaret (Terrill) Ross, both of Metuchen.

Her mother's maiden name was Sarah A. Norris, daughter of Thomas P. Norris, a member of the old dry goods firm, Parish, Kernigan & Co. of New York. Mrs. Sarah A. Ross' mother's maiden name was Mary Baldwin, daughter of Ezra Baldwin of Newark, who had an extensive farm there, through which was cut Fair Street upon which City Hall now stands. His ancestors who came from France were some of the first settlers of Newark.

Mr. and Mrs. Sinclair have had three children: Edith Sinclair, born Jan. 26, 1890, in Ward 11; Albertini Sinclair, born July 3, 1891, in Ward 11; Marie Sinclair,

born Oct. 8, 1893, in Ward 11. Edith Sinclair died Sept. 23, 1890, and is buried in the family lot at Mt. Auburn.

Mr. Sinclair is a good linguist. He has read much Russian, German, French and Italian literature. Those languages he has learned to speak fluently. He has also a good speaking knowledge of Hungarian, Swedish, Danish, Flemish and several other languages. One summer while at Scituate he devoted a good deal of time to the Irish language, a most interesting one to philologists. There are about two hundred "Mossers" in that town who speak Irish among themselves. He is now interested in the preparation of a work on the accents in languages.

As he is much interested in the study of languages and philology, he has made it a rule to always learn the language of every country he visited. On his last (fourth) trip to Europe he was away nearly a year, when he devoted himself particularly to the study of the languages. He has found it comparatively easy to learn a language in the country where it is spoken; also that after learning French for example, well, Italian and Spanish are quickly acquired; that a person who knows English and German readily learns Dutch, Danish and Swedish; one who knows Russian soon can learn Bohemian, Polish, Servian, etc.; that after learning several languages one knows how to learn others quickly.

He has devoted much time to Russian and has often lectured on Russia, its people and literature. Another subject which has interested him is that of the Romani (Gypsy) music and language. Mr. Sinclair speaks and has prepared a grammar and dictionary of this language. He first studied and learned it among the

Gypsies who every year camp out here in Brighton, often on Warren Street. He afterwards met them in nearly every country in Europe. Wherever they were, in Hungary, Italy, or on the Volga, he found their language was the same as that of the Brighton Gypsies and he had little difficulty in conversing with them.

He has many times lectured on the Romani and their weird music. All Hungarian music is simply Gypsy music. They are the national musicians of that country. At all the popular balls and festivities the bands are Gypsy bands. At the grand annual ball given every winter by the Emperor at his magnificent palace in Buda Pesth, the music is by a Romani band. At the great Hotel in that city, where many of the Hungarian nobility spend several weeks a year, every evening in the dining room is to be heard some famous Romani band. Several times an evening a musician passes around a plate for contributions and often a rich magnate places on it a fifty-dollar note when some favorite *esardas* or melody has been performed at his request.

The study of this language is considered important by philologists and Mr. Sinclair has some very interesting correspondence with European scholars on the subject. We had the pleasure of seeing two of these letters which are so interesting we have asked permission to give copies. Both are from the Archduke Joseph, a first cousin of the Emperor of Austria and the commander in chief of the Hungarian Army. He is a distinguished philologist and much beloved by the Hungarian people. The first letter is as follows:

Budapest, 22d of November, 1884.

ALBERT T. SINCLAIR, ESQ.,
Boston, Mass.

Sir—I am in receipt of your favour but inform you, that as yet no book of mine treating of gypsy people and language has left the press. Nevertheless it is my intention to publish within not long a delay my MS. work of a gypsy grammar and vocabulary, which now I do complete yet with some dates. Hailing in you a fellow labourer of this utterly neglected and yet so interesting field of knowledge, I shall find much pleasure in dispatching to your address a copy of my work as soon as it leaves print. With my best regards I remain, sir,

Yours sincerely,

JOSEPH, Archduke.

The body of the letter is written by his secretary, the archduke writing only the word *Joseph*. The very large and peculiar envelope is addressed by him, however, and on the back he has written his name *Archduke Joseph, Alesuth*, (his country residence). Although stamped with Hungarian postage stamps, the post-office officials have written on it in large red letters "*franco*," free.

Later the Archduke sent his work of the Gypsy language, a large octavo volume handsomely bound. It is a most important and valuable philological work, comparing the gypsy words with Sanscrit, Hindustani, Persian, etc.

The second letter is written entirely in the handwriting of the Archduke upon handsome paper bearing the imperial arms. It is as follows:

Alesuth, Hungary,
October 10, 1830.

MISTER ALBERT T. SINCLAIR, Boston.

Honoured Mister:— My Hungarian gypsy musicians under the direction of Joseph Piros are gone to New York from whence they shall hand you this my letter. Knowing that you are interested about Gypsies I inform you of it. They are good musicians but only some of them speak well the "rom" language. I recommend them to your kind attention.

My Gypsy Grammatic's German edition is only now leaving the print. I will not forget to send you an exemplar of it. And now, my dear Mister, I take leave of you, being,

Your sincere admirator,

ARCHDUKE JOSEPH

Royalties in Europe always have their favorite band named after them as

the Kaisir Wilhelme Kapelle, etc. This was the Archduke Joseph Kapelle (Band). When the band was in New York they met with great success and as they wrote Mr. Sinclair, "they had already been called in many times to play for receptions and balls to Mr. Ward McAllister and his selected 400," including Mr. Astor, the Vanderbuilts, etc.

Among Mr. Sinclair's classmates at Harvard '64 are Edwin P. Seaver, superintendent of Boston Public Schools; Hon. George G. Crocker, chairman of the Rapid Transit Commission; Hon. Henry H. Sprague, chairman of the Metropolitan Water Board; Hon. Peter B. Olney; Robert T. Lincoln, son of President Lincoln and once secretary of war and minister to England.

A description of a dinner with Queen Victoria, which Mr. Lincoln once gave to Mr. Sinclair reminded the latter of the old-fashioned primary school which he attended on Allston Street. It interested us so much we will beg both their pardons and repeat it.

Mr. Lincoln, then American minister, was commanded to dine with the queen by a note. She never invites—she commands. The note stated when a special train would leave London. Mr. Lincoln took the train and found the queen's carriage awaiting him at the station in Windsor, which drove him to Windsor Castle. There he was received by some lord in waiting and escorted to a suite of rooms, bed room, etc. Here he was placed in charge of two or three valets, and Mrs. Lincoln as many maids. The queen is quite lame and receives everybody sitting. Mr. Lincoln sat on the right of the queen at the dinner. She conversed with him in English but with

the members of her family at the table in German. The queen is quite short, hardly over five feet in height. She is very agreeable and is a very well informed and able woman. When a guest leaves he is expected to remember all the servants who look after him then to the extent of about \$40. When he arrives he is instructed by some distinguished lord in waiting exactly what to do and how to act before, at and after dinner. He is also told how to address the queen and answer her. He must not say "Yes" or "No, your Majesty." That would be improper. "Yes, Madame," would be rude. He must say just what Mr. Sinclair was taught to say to his teacher, Miss Sarah M. English, in the little primary schoolhouse — "Yes, marm," "No, marm."

As Mr. Sinclair put it to us. The Brighton schools must have been good then for the High School fitted him to enter Harvard without conditions at fifteen and graduate fifth in his class, and the primary school taught him to answer his superiors just as Queen Victoria is answered which must be the most correct form. He thinks they ought to be good now for Mr. Seaver, their superintendent, graduated fourth, one ahead of him.

Louisa C. Sinclair married Jeremiah A. Marston, Oct. 27, 1874. They have had four children: Mabel Marston, born Jan. 3, 1876; Albert S. Marston, born July 20, 1879; Carrie L. Marston, born July 9, 1885; Howard Marston. Mabel married James A. Dalton and they now have one daughter, Doris Dalton.

When first married Mrs. Marston lived in Chicago, Ill., where her husband was a member of the firm Marston, Saw-

yer & Co. Dry Goods Commission. Later she moved to Brooklyn, N. Y., as the firm also had a store there. In 1884 she with her husband and family moved to Brighton where they have since resided. She had a good musical education and was gifted with a fine voice. Before her marriage she for many years sang soprano in the quartette choir at the Orthodox Church.

Albert S. Marston during the late Spanish war enlisted in Company L, 5th Massachusetts Volunteers, and went to



ALBERT T. SINCLAIR.

Camp Meade, Pennsylvania, with his regiment. There he contracted malaria, which finally ran into typhoid fever. He was taken to St. Joseph's Hospital, Lancaster, Penn., where he died Sept. 19, 1898. He was buried from the residence of his parents, 41 North Beacon Street, Sept. 28, 1898, with military honors and

interred in the old family lot in Mount Auburn, where his great-grandparents, Jedediah and Mercy M. Tracy, and grandparents, Thomas and Caroline Tracy Sinclair, lie buried.

THE BRAMAN FAMILY.

Isaac Gordon Braman, M. D., born March 12, 1813, at Georgetown, Mass., and died July 31, 1876, at Brighton, Mass. About 1838 he attended medical lectures at Bowdoin College at Brunswick, Maine, for about a year, and then the Medical School of Harvard College at Boston, from which he was graduated about 1839. He practised medicine at Georgetown from about 1839 until 1842, when he moved to Brighton, where he practised until his death. He was acting assistant surgeon U. S. Army, in charge of medical department at the U. S. Arsenal at Watertown, Mass., for about twenty years. For many years he was coroner and also justice of the peace of Middlesex County, Mass., and upon annexation of Brighton to Boston, in 1874, was commissioned as coroner and also as justice of the peace for Suffolk County. He was a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society.

On April 25, 1839, he married Ann M. Moody, daughter of Eunice Moody, who died Jan. 8, 1840. On Nov. 3, 1840, he was married to Caroline Williams Balch, daughter of Joseph and A. B. (Williams) Balch, of Jamaica Plain. She belonged to a family that has been traced back several hundred years. Her father, Joseph Balch was the highly respected president of the old Merchants Insurance Company of Boston and was considered an authority on all insurance matters, being at the head in that respect, and was

also known as a very honorable person. His son, Joseph W. Balch, became president of the Boylston Insurance Company and held a high position for integrity by the merchants of his day. The latter's son, George Hallett Balch, succeeded his father. Francis V. Balch, another son of Joseph, was an esteemed lawyer and devoted himself to the care of trust estates and the examination of titles for leading financial institutions. He also was a man whose word was considered as good as his bond.

Doctor and Mrs. Braman lived at Georgetown and afterwards at Brighton, in the house west of the Orthodox Church on Washington Street, built and for a number of years occupied by Thaddeus Baldwin and his family.

Doctor Braman was one of the incorporators and organizers of the First Episcopal Church in Brighton, first named the Church of the Epiphany, and now called St. Margaret's Church.

They had two children: Chandler Balch Braman, born at Georgetown, August 19, 1841, and Joseph Balch Braman, born at Brighton Feb. 15, 1845. Caroline W. Braman died at Brighton May 4, 1898. She was a sister of the late Francis V. Balch and Joseph W. Balch. Chandler Balch Braman died at Baton Rouge, Louisiana, Aug. 15, 1868.

Charles Balch Braman, M. D., son of Doctor Isaac Gordon Braman and Caroline Williams Braman, August 13, 1867, was married to Cecelia O. Gage, at Terre Haute, Indiana. He was a member of the Academical Class of 1864, Harvard College, from which he was graduated in 1865 as of the class of 1864, and was graduated from Harvard College Medical School in 1866, having also attended med-

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

ical lectures previously at Bowdoin College. He was a member of Bethesda Masonic Lodge and also of Nonantum Lodge, I. O. O. F., both of Brighton. He was also one of the incorporators of the Episcopal Church of the Epiphany, Brighton.

On May 16, 1864, he enlisted as a private in 12th Unattached Company, Massachusetts Volunteers, which was

at St. Louis for several months. Before and between his different army services, he practised as a physician and surgeon with his father at Brighton, being very successful in his profession and gave great promise of becoming eminent in it.

On Oct. 13, 1866, he was examined by the U. S. Army Medical Board in New York City, being found competent and was recommended for appointment as



THE BRAMAN RESIDENCE

mustered into the United States service and stationed at Provincetown, Mass., at Long Point Batteries. He was mustered out July 8, 1864, and appointed a hospital steward, U. S. Army, and stationed at U. S. General Hospital, Readville, Mass., until March, 1865, when he was discharged at the request of the Quartermaster's Department U. S. Army, at St. Louis, Missouri, in whose employ he was

Assistant Surgeon U. S. Army. On Oct. 24, 1866, while awaiting his commission, he entered into contract with the Surgeon General U. S. Army for duty as acting Assistant Surgeon U. S. Army, and was ordered to proceed to Richmond, Virginia, and report to Medical Director, Department of the Potomac. He was assigned to duty at Post Hospital, Petersburg, Va. Dec. 20, 1866, he was on duty at

Camp Grant, Richmond, Va., and continued on duty there until Jan. 10, 1867, when he was ordered to accompany the 20th Regiment, U. S. Infantry, to New Orleans, La. Jan. 31, 1867, he was at Red River, La., with this regiment and went with it to Shreveport, La.

On March 25, 1867, he was relieved from duty at Shreveport and ordered to report to Medical Director, 5th Military District, at New Orleans. April 15, 1867, contract with the Government was annulled at his own request. May 25, 1867, he declined appointment as Assistant Surgeon U. S. Army. March 10, 1868, he entered into new contract with the Surgeon General U. S. Army, as Acting Assistant Surgeon, for duty in the 5th Military District, and was assigned to duty at Post Hospital, Baton Rouge, La., where he remained on duty until August 15, 1868, "when he was murdered by a brother officer, Lieut. William McGee, 20th U. S. Infantry." His body was subsequently brought home and buried in the family tomb under St. Paul's Church, Boston.

In a letter received by his parents on the day of his death, he speaks of disintering and sending to their friends the remains of two of his friends who died and were buried at Baton Rouge. He says: "They were both friends of my boyhood, and perhaps some one may be kind enough to thus deal with one of your children should they be so unfortunate as to have their bones away from home among strangers." How little he thought that ere that letter should reach its destination, he would be a subject for the same kindly office.

Joseph Baleb Braman, born Feb. 15, 1845, at Brighton, Mass., is a member of

Bethharon Masonic Lodge of Brookline, Mass., and of LaFayette Post, No. 110, Grand Army of the Republic of New York City. Sept. 10, 1867, he was married at Brighton to Ella Frances Collins, daughter of Abram W. and Sophronia Swift Collins. [See Collins family.]



DR. I. G. BRAMAN

Their children were Joseph Milton, born at Brighton, July 13, 1869, and died there Nov. 14, 1869; Susan Caroline, born at Brighton, Oct. 6, 1870; Joseph Chandler, born at Brighton, August 5, 1872; Ella Angela, born at Los Angeles, California, April 5, 1874, and Herbert, born at Brighton Nov. 15, 1875.

Joseph B. Braman entered Harvard College in 1863 in the class of 1867, leaving at the end of Freshman year. Then he went west, and with St. Louis, Mo., for his headquarters, was for a time military storekeeper, U. S. Army, and later principal of one of the public evening

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

schools (LaFayette Avenue) of that city. He entered the Harvard College Law School in 1866 and was graduated from it in 1868, receiving the degree of L. L. B. He was admitted to the bar in the Supreme Court of Massachusetts at Boston, June 5, 1869, and subsequently was admitted to the federal courts; practised law at Brighton, Mass., until January, 1871, and subsequently at Boston.

In December, 1872, his health being impaired, he went with his family to Los Angeles, California, where he was admitted to the bar and practiced law until May, 1874. While there, he was commissioned as commissioner of deeds for Massachusetts and Georgia. He was one of the vestry of St. Athanasius (Episcopal) Church, and its organist during his stay there. In May, 1874, with restored health, he returned to Boston and practised law until 1883. While in Boston he was notary public, commissioner of the U. S. Court of Claims, commissioner of deeds for all the states, territories, British Provinces and for several foreign countries. He moved from Boston to New York City in 1883, where he was admitted to the State and Federal Courts, and held the same public offices as in Boston. Jan. 11, 1876, he was admitted to the Supreme Court of the United States at Washington, D. C.

His army record is as follows: enlisted at Boston, Dec. 7, 1861, in Capt. James M. Magee's Cavalry Company, the "Mounted Rifle Rangers," known as Butler's Body Guard, at first attached to the 30th Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers; was discharged at New Orleans, Louisiana, June 21, 1862, being disabled. He enlisted again at Boston May 16, 1864, in the 12th Unattached Company,

Massachusetts Volunteers, serving at Provincetown, Mass., Long Point Batteries; August 4, 1864, was discharged, having been commissioned July 21, 1864, captain of Company D, 17th Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers. He was a member of the American Public Health Association.

Soon after his return to Boston in 1871, his wife went into his office to become his assistant in business. She proved so competent that it was decided to ask for her appointment as commissioner of deeds for the various states. Aided by the endorsement of Governor Long, she received the desired appointment from several governors. After the removal to New York City, she continued asking for these appointments, and she now holds over forty commissions as commissioner of deeds, from the president and governors, and is a notary public, U. S. passport and consular agent. She attends to the uptown office of their residence, 1274 Broadway, while her husband is at the downtown office in the Equitable Building, 120 Broadway. She is the first woman to hold a commission from the president as commissioner of deeds for the District of Columbia. Her many appointments keep her very busy and she is well and favorably known as a bright and capable business woman.

HATCH FAMILY.

Cyrus M. Hatch came to Brighton from Charlestown in 1858 and lived on Parsons Street. He married Lydia P. Littlefield, of Wells, Me., and had three children: Munroe Hatch who married Rhoda J. Sparhawk and had two children, Edward Sparhawk and Grace. [See Sparhawk family.]

Cyrus Judson Hatch, the second child, married Antoinette Bickford [See [Bickford family] and has one child, Raymond. Mr. Hatch succeeded his father in business in Faneuil Hall Market and has been president of the Republican Market Men's Club, is president of the Fruit and Produce Exchange of Boston, and member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company; served as marshal in Bethesda Lodge for five years, is a chapter Mason and Knight Templar, was a charter member of the Brighton Lodge of Knights of Honor, is a member of Royal Arcaders and United Order of Workmen; was first lieutenant for two years in the Independent Fusiliers of Boston and was elected major-commander in 1899.

BICKFORD FAMILY.

——— Bickford married Eliza Lane, daughter of Jonathan Lane of Hampton, N. H. She was related to Daniel Webster.

Weare D. Bickford was born in Epson, N. H. At the age of eighteen he came to Boston and entered the store of Dana & Co., Broad Street. After being there seven years he went into the ship chandlery business with his brother Samuel. He married Marie Antoinette Hamilton of Boston, daughter of John Warren Hamilton, whose father was an officer on the Frigate *Constitution* and was killed in an engagement. He married Mary A. Simpson, daughter of Benjamin Simpson, and cousin to Daniel Simpson, the noted veteran drummer. She was born in Rowley, N. H. Her mother was Phoebe Todd. John Warren Hamilton was a descendant of Alexander Hamilton.

In 1853 Mr. Bickford bought the

Elijah Clark estate on Centre Place (now Lincoln Street) and lived there seventeen years. From there he moved to Gardner Street, Allston, living in the house now owned by Homer Rogers eight years. He moved to Newton, where he died Nov. 2, 1890, at the age of seventy-five years. He was elected selectman in 1864 and served until 1871, except 1868, and was chairman of the board on the occasion of the dedication of the Soldiers Monument. He was interested in Free Masonry and was master of Bethesda Lodge in 1861-2 and a thirty-second degree Mason.

They had five children:—Charles H. Bickford, who married Florence Bacon of Lowell; Addie M. Bickford, who married John A. Evans of Newton; Antoinette Bickford, who married Cyrus J. Hatch [see Hatch family] and has one son, Raymond; Lillie F. Bickford, who married Frank Amidon of Newton and died April 18, 1888; William H. Bickford, unmarried.

HEATH FAMILY.

Heath, a pure Saxon word, the name of a plant of many species, soon came to signify a place overgrown with shrubs of any kind. The most venerable record of England, the *Dooms-day book*, proves that it was very early used to designate individuals or families who may have lived on a heath, and in time, as surnames came into use, to distinguish families and became hereditary. Heath now attached to some by the accident of locality, and thus by its origin must be classed with local surnames. Heath is a surname common in England, occurring in Durham, Middlesex, Norfolk, Kent and other countries bearing as many different coats-

of-arms.

Among these people in 1585, Isaac Heath was born and ten years later Elizabeth ——— whom he married. About 1631 a small band of Puritans living in Nazing emigrated to Massachusetts in the ship *Lyon*. In 1632, on the second trip, the ship *Lyon* brought William Heath with his wife and five children—Mary, Isaac, Martha, Peleg and Hannah.



ALDEN G. HEATH.

Peleg had one child, Capt. William Heath, born in 1663. He married Anna ———. They had one child, Samuel, who married Elizabeth Payson. He died in 1763. They had Anna and William. The latter became General William Heath of Revolutionary fame. He married Sarah Learnard of Cambridge who died in 1814. They had Samuel in 1739, Peleg in 1741, Joseph in 1744. The descendants of this family spread over the coun-

try from Maine to Virginia and westward. It is probable that Samuel was the father of the Samuel who went from Rumney, N. H., to Topham, Vt., where he married Elizabeth Harding. He had another ancestor, Richard Heath, who emigrated from England sometime previous to the Revolution. He served his country and died in its cause. He married Mehitabel Capps. Of their several children, Richard Jr. and Moses served their country, the latter dying in battle.

Samuel Heath and Elizabeth Harding had four children—Sarah Elizabeth, Alden Gilman, Richard and Alfred. Sarah Elizabeth married Lewis Richardson of Topham, Vt., and moved to Quincy, Mass. Richard and Alfred went west and there died.

Alden Gilman Heath was born in Topham, Vt., Oct. 10, 1817. He attended the district school and acquired as much education as the hunting of foxes, bears and other wild game would permit. He early developed the Yankee trait of trading. This in a measure governed his life. He went to Quincy with his sister and learned stone cutting. He remained there ten years. He cut the first cap over the gate at Mt. Auburn and several of the pillars of the Custom House, Boston. A particle of stone entered one of his eyes and prevented further stone cutting. He went back to Vermont and engaged in the "live stock" business; his first attempt being to buy two hundred turkeys and drive them to the Boston market, there being no railways. This trip occupied three weeks. Later he took another flock of turkeys and sheep over the same route. He married Jan. 8, 1848, in Lowell, his second cousin, Ruthanna Heath of Groton, Vt. She was the

daughter of Dr. Horatio Weld Heath and Ruth Merrill Homans. Dr. Heath was a graduate of Dartmouth College, of the class of 1828. Ruth Merrill was fifth in descent from Hannah Dustin. She was born in Warren, N. H., in 1803, and is still living.

Alden and Ruthanna came directly after marriage to Brighton, spending their honeymoon in the old Cattle Fair Hotel. After a time they moved to a house on Washington Street which was destroyed to make way for Commonwealth Avenue. He still continued active in his business. In 1849 he moved back to Groton, Vt., and to St. Johnsbury, Vt., in 1851. Here he bought a farm and a sheep establishment from which he sent carloads of frozen mutton to the Boston market. He later sold his farm, removed his family to the village and returned to Brighton. Here he entered into the cattle business, purchasing his stock at Albany. In 1863 his family returned and occupied a house formerly occupied by Asa Burbank in Central Court. In 1865 he bought the "Wheeler house" on North Beacon Street, adjoining the Francis Winship estate. He continued his business under the firm of Sawyer & Heath, later with James A. Hathaway as Hathaway & Heath, and still later Sawyer, Hollis & Heath.

Mr. Heath was attached to the Orthodox Church and was much interested in the construction of the present building, but urged the erection of the church on the opposite side of the street where more ground could be gained and a larger church erected. He owned a pew in the church and was very liberally disposed in all its work. He was a man of generous disposition and always gave freely to any

object which he deemed worthy.

He died at his house on North Beacon Street in March, 1881. He left a wife and three daughters. They had seven children: Horatio Weld, (deceased) Henry, (deceased) Anna, George Farrington, (deceased) Mira Augusta, Sarah Leila (deceased) and Cora Adelle.

Anna Heath married John T. Sanderson and had six children. [See Sanderson family.] Mira Augusta married W. W. Stall.

GRIGGS FAMILY.

Thomas Griggs from England is represented as having settled in Roxbury in 1635. He was a land owner in 1639; married first Mary ———, who died in 1639. They had four children—John, James, a daughter and Joseph. He married secondly Mary Green August 26, 1640. Thomas, the father, died in 1646.

Joseph Griggs, the youngest son of Thomas and Mary, was born in England in 1635 and died Feb. 10, 1715. He resided at Muddy River, now Brookline, and was a prominent man; selectman, and deputy to the General Court in 1681. He married Mary Crafts, who died June 30, 1653, and married secondly Hannah Davis Nov. 8, 1654. She died Jan. 9, 1683. They had Hannah, Benjamin, Joseph, Ichabod and Mary.

Ichabod Griggs, born Sept. 27, 1675, a resident of Roxbury, (Muddy River) married Margaret ——— and had nine children.

Thomas Griggs of Brookline, son of Ichabod, born Feb. 25, 1716, made his will in 1780 and died July 7, 1782; married Elizabeth Margaret Williams Sept. 1, 1743. They had nine children: Elizabeth, married Timothy Carey of Brook-

line; Moses, Thomas, Samuel, John, Joseph, Joshua, Sarah and Nathaniel.

Moses Griggs, the second child, was born Dec. 4, 1717, and died in 1818. He married ——— Holbrook who died Aug. 9, 1784. They had six children—Moses, Thomas, Mary, Elizabeth, Dorothy and Sarah. He married secondly Mrs. Miletiab Farrington Richards and had David Richard Griggs, of Brookline; Lucy R., who married Samuel Craft; and Nathaniel, of Watertown.

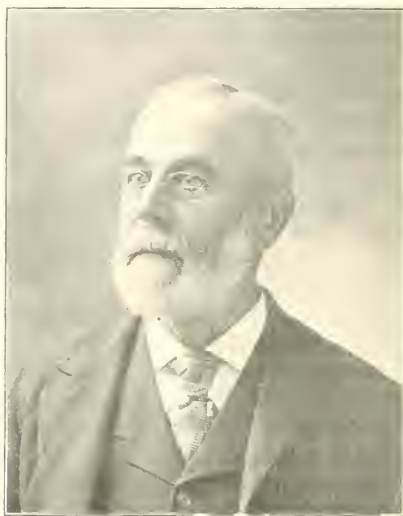
He built in Brighton a house near the south-west corner of Commonwealth and Harvard Avenues and afterwards purchased a house on the site of Judge Baldwin's present residence. It was a gambrel-roofed building, presumably erected by ——— Winchester. In 1780 there were only three other houses in Allston. When the Third Parish (or Little Cambridge) was incorporated, April 2, 1779, his estate and two others upon the south side of Charles River were excepted. His name occurs in a list of Revolutionary soldiers from Brighton. He died at Andover.

Joshua Griggs, the seventh child of Thomas and Elizabeth, was born March 14, 1763; died Sept. 12, 1822. He married first Martha Wilson of Newton, born in 1763; died in 1808. He married secondly May 5, 1811, Mrs. Lydia (Fuller) Leverett, born Jan. 6, 1777; died April 20, 1842.

His children were: Susanna, born Sept. 21, 1787, died young; Joshua, born Dec. 28, 1790; Susanna, born Sept. 2, 1793, married David Coolidge [see Coolidge family] died May 29, 1886; Elizabeth, born Nov. 29, 1793, married William Dearborn, died April 30, 1893; Sara, born Sept. 2, 1799, married David Morris-

son [see Morrison family]; Charlotte, born July 13, 1807; George, born Sept. 8, 1813, married Helen Melville, died May 10, 1888; John Williams, born Nov. 30, 1816, married Paulina A. Dix, died Jan. 14, 1891.

Nathaniel Griggs, born July 31, 1778, died Jan. 29, 1844. He lived in a house on the south-west corner of Commonwealth and Harvard Avenues, built by his brother Moses. Nathaniel married



GEORGE WILLIAM GRIGGS

Dec. 23, 1799, Nancy Johanna Aspinwall, born July 12, 1779, daughter of Colonel Thomas Aspinwall of Brookline. She died in June, 1829, leaving two children, Nathaniel A. and Eliza.

Nathaniel Aspinwall Griggs, the elder, born May 18, 1801, died April 27, 1877; married April 15, 1827, Nancy Dearborn of Bedford, N. H., born Sept. 2, 1801, died Dec. 26, 1884. They live in a house near the south-west corner of

Commonwealth and Harvard Avenues. He built a house where the Emery house now is, opposite Judge Baldwin's, and there died. In 1830 the street was called Griggs Row. There were then between Commonwealth Avenue and Coolidge Corner, Brookline, but three houses on the westerly side, belonging to Thomas Griggs Coolidge and Nathaniel Griggs. The Babcock or Devotion house was the only house on the opposite side of the street. Nathaniel and Nancy had five children.

Charles Dearborn Griggs, son of Nathaniel Aspinwall, born April 28, 1828, married Elizabeth Whitney, daughter of William Whitney of Allston. They had three children. The oldest died. Ella and Gertrude married and went to Florida. The father married secondly and had two children, Ida and Ada. He married thirdly and had three children. He died in 1899.

Elizabeth Griggs married Nathaniel Jackson. [See Jackson family.]

Harriet Maria Griggs, born Oct. 22, 1830; died Jan. 26, 1856; married Royal Gilpatrick Jan. 25, 1848. They had one child, deceased.

George William Griggs, born May 3, 1834, married Arianna Lord Ellsworth, Me., Dec. 14, 1871. They had two sons, Eugene L., born August 9, 1875, and George H., born March 1, 1877. He enlisted for nine months in the 42d Massachusetts Regiment and was captured at Galveston, where he was imprisoned about two months.

Joseph Henry Griggs, born Nov. 4, 1839; married Jane Higgins. They had three daughters, Harriet J., Henrietta and Jennie Mary.

Eliza Griggs, second child of Na-

thaniel, was born Oct. 11, 1804; married David Hart. They had five children, namely, Elizabeth J. who married Joshua Burrows, David Jr., Mariah, Johanna and Mary. The father kept a store at Union Square, Allston, where Union Hall now is, was then called Hart's Corner. Mr. Burrows succeeded him in the store and subsequently David Jr. for a while kept the store.

Other branches of the Griggs family are represented in Brighton; one line running through Thomas, Joseph, Ichabod and Thomas.

Samuel Griggs, the fourth son of Thomas, was born Dec. 23, 1753, settled on Harvard Street, Brookline, and died Jan. 16, 1814. He married Beulah ——— who died August 21, 1847. They had nine children.

Deacon Thomas Griggs, son of Samuel and Beulah, was born April 5, 1788, on the Griggs Farm, Brookline, and died in 1887. He was a very prominent citizen. He married Harriet, daughter of Jonathan Fuller. She died August 13, 1867, aged seventy. They had seven children.

Caroline Griggs, daughter of Deacon Thomas, born Jan. 27, 1820, married David Sullivan Coolidge. She still resides in the old Griggs homestead, Brookline.

William J. Coolidge, son of Daniel and Caroline, born Jan. 6, 1821, married Mary Gipson. They had five children.

Mary, daughter of William and Mary, married Dr. Scott Dow, of Allston. She died at the age of thirty, leaving two children, William and Edmund.

MORRISON FAMILY.

The Morrisons of Brighton are sup-

posed to have descended from a Scotch race that settled for conscience sake in the north of Ireland and figured in the siege of Londonderry in 1688. They are represented as coming from the best blood of Scotland and they who came to New England about 1718 were descendants from the royal family.

David Morrison is supposed to be the earliest ancestor, of the Brighton Morrisons, in this country. It is understood that he landed in Boston about 1718 and settled for a while in Haverhill. He had a son, John. He married Lydia Robinson and lived in Haverhill. He died in 1766. They had twelve children.

David Morrison, the sixth child, married first Keziah Whittle about 1753, whose father was born on the Isle of Wight, England. He came to this country and settled in Amesbury about 1781 and married Molly Cole. She died July 5, 1800. He died April 6, 1826. They had eight children—Anna, Molly, David, Lydia, David Bradbury, John and Keziah.

David Morrison, Jr., the fifth child of David and Keziah, was born in 1765; married first April 24, 1787, Sarah Dustin, born in 1767, daughter of David Dustin, a descendant of the renowned Hannah Dustin, the heroine of 1697. She died May 2, 1808. They had eleven children. He married secondly, Nov. 21, 1809, Mary (Prescott) Rundlett, who died April 3, 1844.

They had eight children: Lydia, born Nov. 9, 1788, married James Prescott; John, Nathaniel Piper; Sarah married Jeremiah Lane; David (see forward), Molly, the sixth child, born Feb. 16, 1798, married Benjamin F. Eastman Dec. 29, 1836. She died Nov. 18, 1861. The

latter part of his life he lived in Brighton. He died May 2, 1878. They had two children, Sarah E. and Mary Ann who married Henry Bradley. Phebe, the seventh child of David and Sarah, was born March 29, 1800; married Edward Evans.

Ebenezer Dustin Morrill, the eighth child of David and Sarah, born May 10, 1802, married first Sally Ewell of Roxbury, Mass., who died in Brighton; was married secondly about 1847 to Mrs. Caroline (Cutter) Frost of West Cambridge, born August 21, 1807. His children were: David, born in Roxbury, died aged six; Charles Bradley, born in Roxbury, was killed by accident near Cincinnati, O., aged twenty-five; Nancy, born in Sanbornton, died aged thirteen; Hannah Jane, born May 11, 1846, married T. Albert Ward of Newton Centre Feb. 14, 1863. Children: Alberta, Hovey Ward, born August 16, 1861; Charles Grafton, born Oct. 9, 1867; and Sarah Marion, born July 18, 1873.

Hannah, born August 12, 1804, married Daniel Knowles of Deerfield Nov. 24, 1825, who was there born July 5, 1792. They removed to Brighton. She died Feb. 8, 1866. He died July 29, 1872, aged eighty. Children: Daniel Harrison, born Dec. 1, 1829, in Deerfield, married Huldah Piper, daughter of Nathaniel; Sylvester H., born August 3, 1839, in Brighton, died July 3, 1857, in his eighteenth year.

Samuel, the tenth child of David and Sarah, was born Sept. 5, 1805; died Feb. 15, 1807. Sam'l D., born April 20, 1808, married Lydia J. Taylor. He died Feb. 8, 1868, in his sixtieth year. He was a man of exemplary character. He had one child, Sarah Taylor.

David Morrison, the fifth child of

David and Sarah, born March 10, 1796, married Nov. 9, 1826, Sally Griggs, born Sept 2, 1799. [See Griggs family.] She died July 19, 1866. He died Oct. 24, 1860. He purchased in 1828 of Joshua Griggs the David Coolidge estate, and from Colonel Gardner's heirs about sixty acres of land east of Harvard Avenue to the Brookline line and north as far as the river. He built the house now owned by Judge Baldwin. This was on the site of a gambrel-roofed house, similar to the Colonel Gardner's house, now on Allston Street, which was built by ——— Winchester and afterwards owned by Moses Griggs, whose sons, David R. and Nathaniel, sold it to David Morrison in 1828.

They had six children: Sarah E., born August 27, 1827, died Dec. 23, 1832; Charlotte Griggs, born Jan. 27, 1829; Susan Augusta, born Feb. 28, 1831, married Henry E. Jones Dec. 21, 1851.

George Griggs Morrison, born Jan. 22, 1833, enlisted in August, 1862, as corporal in the 12d Massachusetts Regiment. At the battle of Galveston he was captured by the enemy and imprisoned about three months when he with other members of Companies I, G and D were exchanged. He was connected with the Brighton Fire Department for eighteen years, succeeding Captain Fuller as foreman of Hook & Ladder No. 11. He was born in a cottage built by his father on the site of Charles Armstrong's house on Harvard Avenue. It was moved to Ashford Street where it now stands. He married first Amelia Poland of Cumberland, Me., April 18, 1859; born in April, 1829, and died Nov. 8, 1861. He married secondly Emily A. Coffran April 1, 1866, born at Northfield Feb. 15, 1838. They

had one child, Sarah A. Morrison, who married Charles Smith of Boston and has one child, Edna Talbot.



GEORGE G. MORRISON

David Franklin Morrison, the fifth child of David and Sally, was born June 21, 1835. He married Mary H. Lynch of Stoughton, Mass., in 1871. They had three children. David Francis was born July 31, 1872. He fitted for college at the Berkeley School and entered Harvard in the fall of '92. He died June 22, 1896, two days before Commencement Day. During his four years in Cambridge he did special work in modern languages with the intention of studying abroad.

"He found in the companionship of his books and the society of a few intimate friends the fellowship which other men find in the larger interests of the university life. By nature distrustful of his own ability, generous in his appreciation of the merits of others, he was never

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

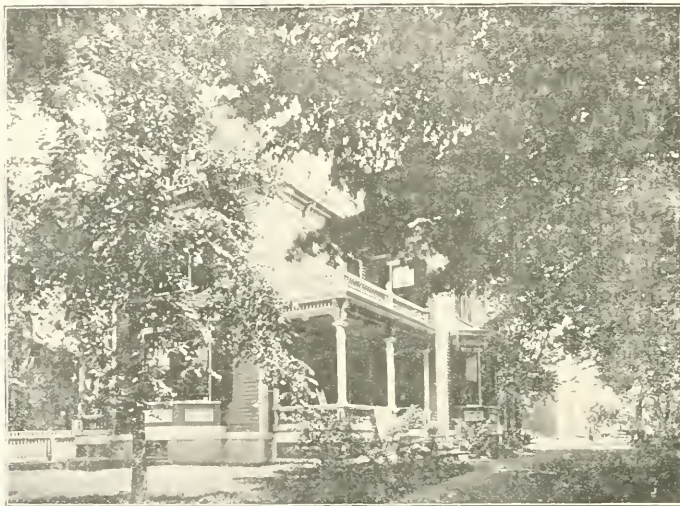
lacking in loyalty to his friends. His work as a student was characterized by literary insight, and his strong personality won the respect of all who knew him."

Frederick William Morrison was born March 21, 1878, and Ernest Edward Morrison, the youngest son of D. Franklin, was born June 24, 1883.

Charles W. Morrison, the sixth child of David and Sally, was born Feb. 10,

brought from England. He was there made freeman; married Mary —— and had eight children. It is represented that during the reign of Henry VIII. the family was wealthy and greatly respected.

Simon, the fifth child, born in 1659 and died in 1693, married (first) Hannah Barron who died July 14, 1680, and he married Jan. 19, 1681, Priscilla Rogers



GEORGE G. MORRISON'S HOUSE

1838; married Alice Boyden and had one daughter, Lilian, who married Edward Gerould of the New York Journal. The latter died in 1899, leaving one child, Edward.

COOLIDGE FAMILY.

John Coolidge, born in 1604, an early English immigrant, settled at Watertown in 1636. The frame of his house was

who died in 1691. They had eight children.

Obadiah, the third child, born in 1664 and died in 1706, married Feb. 28, 1686, Elizabeth Rouse. They had ten children.

Simon, the ninth child, born June 12, 1704, married Jan. 9, 1725, Abia Sander-son. They had nine children.

Joseph, the oldest, born June 18,

1730, married Sept. 11, 1753, Eunice Stratton, born Dec. 27, 1727, daughter of John Stratton of Watertown. Joseph Coolidge was killed in the battle of Lexington, April 19, 1775. They had nine children.

Joshua, the third child, was born Sept. 11, 1759, married Dec. 11, 1783, Jemima Norcross, daughter of Josiah Norcross. She died August 18, 1849. They had five children: Betsey, Joshua, Josiah, David and Jesse.

Deacon David Coolidge, the fourth child, was born March 23, 1789, married May 1, 1814, Susan Griggs, born Sept. 2, 1795. [See Griggs family.] They had eight children: Susan, David Sullivan, Charles, James Winchell, Francis Henry, Stephen Griggs, William Dexter and George Henry.

Susan Coolidge, the oldest child, born Feb. 17, 1815, married April 5, 1838, Isaac Dearborn. They had four children. [See Dearborn family.]

David S. Coolidge, born July 10, 1816, the second child of Deacon David, married Caroline Griggs who was one of seven children of Deacon Thomas and Harriet (Fuller) Griggs. Harriet was a daughter of Capt. Jonathan Fuller of Wellesley. They had four children: Henry S., Walter G., Harriet M. and Ellen C.

Charles is the third child of Deacon David Coolidge; James W. is the fourth.

Francis H. Coolidge, born August 6, 1828, the fifth child of Deacon David, married Martha Wheeler Dec. 1, 1852. [See Wheeler family.] He died Nov. 10, 1893. They had five children: Edward F., born April 4, 1854; George W., born Feb. 20, 1857, died Feb. 10, 1889; Adelaide W., born August 10, 1860; Minnie

Louise, born June 26, 1866, died July 26, 1867; Lucia Mabel, born July 22, 1873, died Feb. 9, 1875.

Adelaide married George Harrington Feb. 21, 1892. They have three children: Adelaide, Jan. 20, 1893; Ruth, Oct. 30, 1894, and Helen May 17, 1896.

Sarah, granddaughter of Deacon David Coolidge, married Calvin Rice. [See Vol. 1, page 94.]

Emerson Wheeler, son of Loring Wheeler, was born in Sudbury July 5, 1805, and died Nov. 19, 1886; married March 9, 1829, Sarah Dalrymple, born in Groton Feb. 20, 1805, died Jan. 2, 1891. They had six children: Martha, Mary, Loring, Sarah, William and James. Only two survive.

Martha, born Feb. 10, 1830, married Francis H. Coolidge Dec. 1, 1852. [See Coolidge family.] They had five children.

Loring Wheeler, born Sept. 30, 1835.

DEARBORN FAMILY.

Sherburne Dearborn fought in the battle of Bunker Hill and in the battle of Ticonderoga. There is now in the possession of William Dearborn of Brookline a cane that Sherburne cut from a tree on his return from Ticonderoga.

Sherburne Dearborn, Jr., married Sarah Gardner. They had fourteen children.

Isaac, one of the children, married Sarah Coolidge. He came to Brighton about 1825. After his marriage he lived in the little house east of the Washington Allston School building and there he died in 1898. They had four children.

George Dearborn of Brookline, born July 22, 1840, married Belle McGregor.

Charles Edward Dearborn, born May

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

July 22, 1840, married Belle McGregor.

Charles Edward Dearborn, born May 14, 1843, married Anna M. Swett, of Newfield, Maine. He has been in the lumber business where his yards are at Cottage Farm nearly forty years, succeeding E. M. Abbott, who married a daughter of Emery Willard. The latter had a coal yard at the "Great Bridge" on North Harvard Street. Mr. Dearborn

hampstead, in the County of Hertfordshire in England, and settled in Sudbury, Mass., in 1638-9, was the progenitor of this family. He lived in that part of Sudbury now Wayland, where he had an extensive plantation. He was selectman in 1641 and subsequent years, deacon of the Church in 1648 and was delegate to the General Court, and subsequently, at various times, was entrusted by the Court



RICE HOMESTEAD, Erected about 1650, Sudbury, now Wayland

resided in a house he erected on Franklin Street until he built his present house on Brighton Avenue.

Laura F. Dearborn married Samuel N. Davenport. [See Davenport family.]

Susan Elizabeth Dearborn married Edward H. Larnard. [See Larnard family.]

THE EDMUND RICE FAMILY.

Edmund Rice, who came from Bark-

with important duties. The house in which he resided is now standing. [See illustration.] From him descended for the most part all bearing the name of Rice in this country.

Mr. Andrew H. Ward, a distinguished genealogist, formerly living at West Newton, Mass., speaking of this family says: "No family is more frequently met with on the rolls of those

that have, from time to time in New England, entered the public service in the defence of their country, than that of Rice; the individuals of which, in most instances, can be traced to this family. Branches of it are now in all parts of the land."

Edmund Rice had nine sons, and the descent of Edmund Rice of Brighton is traced as follows:

Edward (son of Edmund) Rice and wife Anna had a son Edmund, born Dec. 9, 1633, and married Joyce Russell Oct. 12, 1680. He was deacon of Sudbury Church and represented the town in the General Court.

They had a son, Jason, who married Abigail Clark at Watertown May 31, 1722.

They had a son, Edmund, born June 10, 1725, who married Margaret Smith of Sudbury, Feb. 22, 1750. They lived on the old homestead in Wayland.

They had a son, Edmund, born Dec. 28, 1755, who married Abigail Cutting Sept. 30, 1784. He was a soldier in the War of the Revolution, and died at Wayland on the homestead of his ancestors, May 14, 1841, in his eighty-sixth year.

They had a son, Edmund, born Aug. 13, 1785, who married Abigail Maynard of Sudbury Oct. 5, 1809, daughter of Moses and Elizabeth (Haynes) Maynard.

Shortly after his marriage Edmund Rice moved to Brighton, and became the owner of a hotel in the north part of the town. Previously it was the home of Samuel Sparhawk and in it Col. Gardner died. [See Vol. I, pages 167 and 168.] It was a regular stopping place for stages which ran from Boston to the interior, carrying passengers. It was also a fa-

vorite resort for the officers and students of Harvard College. After some years he gave up the hotel and engaged in farming, and had a fine farm in the North End, as it was commonly known, situated at the easterly end of what is now Waverley Street. He always took an active interest in the affairs of the town and church. In the War of 1812 he served as a lieutenant. He was deacon of the First Parish (Unitarian) Church for many years and at the time of his death. He died on Jan. 13, 1860, in the seventy-fifth year of his age. His death was sudden, the cause being heart disease. At nine o'clock at night he was reading a paper; at twelve o'clock he was dead.

His widow survived him for many years, and for a few years after his death, resided at the old homestead in Brighton. Subsequently, she removed to North Cambridge and lived with her son-in-law, Deacon James H. Woodward. She died there.

His children were: Moses Maynard, born May 12, 1811; Edmund, Jr., born Sept. 25, 1813; Mary Noyes, born March 6, 1818; Abigail Gilbert, born June 26, 1822; Daniel Austin, born May 29, 1831.

Moses Maynard Rice was engaged in the lumber business in Brighton for a number of years. He subsequently removed to Cambridge and while there became largely interested in the development of street railways, and also in real estate improvements. He married Eliza Damon of Fitzwilliams, N. H., Jan. 31, 1834. He died Feb. 14, 1861; his widow died Jan. 2, 1880. His children were:

George Damon, born Feb. 11, 1835, married Abby J. Boyd of Charlestown. A son of George D. Rice, and of the same name, was chaplain of the 6th

Massachusetts Volunteers in the Spanish-American War in 1898, and was appointed a first lieutenant in the 26th Regiment, United States Volunteers, organized to serve in the Philippine Islands July 5, 1899. Their other children are A. Frances and Mand W.

Moses M., born May 31, 1837; died June 12, 1847.

Eliza, born Oct. 25, 1838; married Almon R. Meek in June, 1858, at one time attorney-general of the State of Florida. She died in August, 1869. Their children were Almon and Lizzie.

Edmund, born Dec. 2, 1841. July 25, 1861, he received the commission of captain in the 19th Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteers. He was in many engagements. At Antietam he was severely wounded. He was commissioned major and soon rejoined the regiment at Falmouth; commissioned lieutenant colonel in July, 1863. In April, 1864, on the occasion of the review of the different corps of the army by General Grant, his regiment was selected as one of the two best drilled and disciplined regiments in the Army of the Potomac.

He was captured in the assault at the death angle, Spottsylvania, May 12, 1864, and in North Carolina while being conveyed south, escaped by cutting through the door of a freight car in which the prisoners were confined, and jumped from it while the train was under full headway. He reached the Union lines near the Ohio river after travelling twenty-three nights, (resting by day) having walked between three and four hundred miles. He was commissioned colonel in July, 1864. He was mustered out June 30, 1865. He entered the Regular Army and for meritorious success

was made lieutenant colonel.

Congress presented to him a medal of honor. "The conspicuous gallantry of Major Edmund Rice, 19th Massachusetts Volunteers, at the third day's battle of Gettysburg where he was severely wounded, did as much as the single exertion of any other officer on our side to retrieve the day after the battle had virtually been won by Confederates who had broken our lines and were cheering and swinging their hats on our captured guns. After the line was broken the 19th dashed in and placed themselves in the rear of the break and for twelve minutes received the enemy's fire, at a distance of less than fifteen paces. Rice was shot in front of his men, he being at that time the officer fighting nearest to the enemy in our whole line. He fought till he fell. His example held them firm at a great crisis in the country's history. He held Pickett's heavy column in check with a single thin line of his regiment till reinforcements came from right and left and thus saved the day."

Colonel Rice received praise for his services when in charge of 4000 soldiers on duty at the World's Columbian Exposition.

He was colonel of the 6th Massachusetts Regiment in the Spanish-American War in 1898 and was appointed July 5, 1899, colonel of the 26th Regiment, United States Volunteers, organized to serve in the Philippine Islands.

Charles Rice, the fifth child of Moses and Eliza, born Nov. 18, 1843. He married Carrie K. Stewart of Alexandria, Va. He died, leaving a widow and son, J. Stewart Rice.

Israel L. G., born Dec. 14, 1846, married Sarah A. Preston, Feb. 28, 1882;

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

is now living at Weston, Mass. Their children are Emma Hunt and J. Preston.

Abigail M., born March 8, 1856.

Edmund Rice, Jr., married Martha A. Fletcher, daughter of William Fletcher, May 1, 1836; was a resident of Brighton, and was engaged in the West India goods trade and also in the lumber

tor in the National Market Bank for a number of years, and representative to the General Court from the town. He died May 24, 1888, after a painful illness. His widow for a while resided with her son Charles in Brighton, and subsequently went to Springfield where she resided with her son James until she died, Feb. 16, 1892.



EDMUND RICE, JR.



MRS. EDMUND RICE, JR.

business in his early manhood. Subsequently he became identified with other business interests in Brighton and in his later years was occupied principally in contracts and real estate investments. He was frequently honored by the town and at different times chosen a selectman and assessor and member of the School Committee, and was also one of the original trustees of the Holton Library, direc-

Their children were: Charles Edmund, born May 28, 1837; James Holton, born Sept. 14, 1839; William Fletcher, born August 18, 1841; Edward Everett, born Dec. 21, 1847; Frank Hubert, born March 23, 1853.

Charles Edmund Rice, born May 28, 1837, was brought up in the town and educated at the public school and fitted for college at the Elm Seminary of Deer-

field, Mass. He did not enter college but went to California in 1858, and was there when gold was discovered on Frazier River, British Columbia, to which place he went. He returned to Brighton in 1859 and went into business with his father. In 1861 when the War of the Rebellion began he was a member of the Boston Lancers which recruited three



MAJ. C. E. RICE.

companies which were attached to the 1st Massachusetts Cavalry. He went to camp Sept. 15, 1861, and was a first lieutenant; went with his regiment south to Beaufort and Edisto Island, South Carolina. He became captain of the 2nd Massachusetts Cavalry, in October, 1862, and remained with this regiment two years. While serving with this Regiment, he was appointed A. D. C. to Major

General E. D. Keyes, and at times was in command of the regiment.

Shortly after his discharge he was requested by Governor Andrew to aid in the formation of a battalion of cavalry for duty on the northern frontier, which he did; and was subsequently made major of this battalion, which was attached to the 26th New York Cavalry. He was mustered out of service June 30, 1865; engaged in business in Boston; elected member of the Common Council 1875-76; later engaged with his brother in theatrical enterprises; was a member of the Massachusetts Commandery of the Loyal Legion of the United States, Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and Francis Washburn Post No. 92, Department of the Massachusetts G. A. R.; also a member of the Bethesda Lodge, F. A. M., (and attained the thirty-second degree in Masonry) Massachusetts Consistory, and Aleppo Temple Shrine, Sons of the American Revolution, Order of the Founders and Patriots of America, the Army and Navy Club of New York City.

He married March 27, 1857, Augusta L. Puffer, daughter of Samuel and Laura Adna (Hayden) Puffer, of Sudbury, Mass. They have one daughter, Gertrude, who married March 27, 1890, Dr. S. Weston Thayer. They have two children, Geoffrey Rice and Barbara Thayer.

James Holton Rice resided in Brighton from the time of his birth until 1861, with the exception of a year or so spent in the Elm Seminary, Deerfield, Mass. He was fitted for college under the direction of John Ruggles, Esq., the principal of Brighton High School at that time. He entered Harvard in 1857, graduating in 1861, receiving the degree of A. B.; received the degree of A. M. in 1867.

He entered the army and was in camp before commencement day in 1861; was mustered into the United States service as first lieutenant of Company F of the 19th Massachusetts Volunteers Aug. 22, 1861. The regiment arrived in Washington Sept. 1, 1861; about the 16th of September was assigned to Lander's Brigade, Stone's Division, Corps of Observation, Poolesville, Maryland; took part in the battle of Balls Bluff, October 21. He served with his regiment, 3rd Brigade, 2nd Division, 2nd Corps, Army of Potomac, and was in the actions in which it engaged, including siege of Yorktown, battle of West Point, Fair Oaks June 1, 1862. At the battle of Oak Grove June 25, 1862, he was wounded by a ball which struck on the crest of the left hip bone and passed through the thigh. This won him a furlough, but he was compelled to use a crutch for six months. He was promoted captain of the company Sept. 7, 1862. On July 1, 1863, he was transferred to the Veteran Reserve Corps and ordered to St. Louis; was subsequently assigned to duty at Camp Morton, guarding prisoners of war, on which duty he remained until the close of the war.

On May 1, 1865, he was one of the guard of honor over the remains of President Lincoln while they lay in state at Indianapolis. He was admitted to the bar in Indiana, Oct. 18, 1865. From May 22, 1865, to Feb. 5, 1866, he was on duty as a member of the Military Commission at Cambridge, O., and General Court Martial at Indianapolis, Ind.; then he was directed to proceed to his place of residence and report to the adjutant general of the army for orders. Obeying, he was instructed to report to Major-General

Howard for assignment to duty in the Bureau of Refugees, Freedmen and Abandoned Lands. Thus he was sent to Nashville, then to Louisville, and finally to Lexington, Ky., to assume the duties of chief superintendent of the affairs of the above-named bureau for the Lexington sub-district. He entered upon these duties March 31, 1866, having been brevetted major and lieutenant-colonel. He was mustered out of the volunteer service as brevet lieutenant-colonel March 31, 1867, and was commissioned second lieutenant, 44th Regiment (infantry), U. S. A., accepting his commission April 1, 1867.

May 3, 1867, he was seriously wounded in the shoulder, arm and face by so-called "regulators," while he was attempting an arrest near Nicholasville, Ky.; on leave of absence on account of wounds from June to October, 1867, when he joined his regiment at Reynolds Barracks, Washington, D. C., remaining there until April 1, 1869. He was brevetted first lieutenant and captain, U. S. A., March 2, 1866. For some months from April 1, 1869, he was on duty at Petersburg and Danville, Va., as military commissioner under the Reconstruction Acts. He was transferred to the 17th United States Infantry, May 27, 1869, and in March, 1870, was judge-advocate of a general court martial held in Richmond, Va. From May to October, 1870, he was on duty among the Indians at Forts Sully and Rice in Dakota. He was promoted Dec. 31, 1872, and retired Dec. 23, 1873, on account of wounds and disablement received in service.

After retirement he returned to Brighton, and on June 9, 1874, was appointed clerk of the Municipal Court of

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

Brighton District, City of Boston, for five years. In 1879, the office of clerk having been abolished, he was appointed special justice of the same court. He was a member of the Boston School Committee in 1874-75. In 1874 he was appointed justice of the peace and in '76 was appointed notary public. He was married March 7, 1863, to Clara J. Given of Damariscotta, Me., and had two children: Edmund, born Jan. 5, 1865, and

Mass., at which time he changed his residence to Springfield, Mass., where he has since resided. From 1893 to 1896, he was special agent of the Travellers Insurance Company, adjusting claims; since 1896, in Boston and New York interested in patent matters. He is a member of the Massachusetts Commandery, Military Order of the Loyal Legion; the Francis Washburn Post, No. 92, Department of Massachusetts, G. A. R. (charter member); Massachusetts Military Historical Society; the Army and Navy Club of New York City; the Bethesda Lodge, F. A. M., of Boston.



COL. J. H. RICE

Martha A., born at sea, on steamer "Star of the East," July 2, 1875. Mrs. Rice died Dec. 13, 1878.

From September, 1884, to April, 1893, he was special examiner of Pension Bureau, being located in Pennsylvania and Connecticut. May 19, 1887, he married Margaret E. Graham of Northbridge,

William Fletcher Rice was born on the 18th of August, 1841; lived in Brighton until he was eighteen years of age; educated in the public schools; in 1860 went to Springfield to live. When the War of the Rebellion began in 1861 he enlisted in the 1st Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers in April and went with it to Virginia and was in the first battle of Bull Run, 21st of July. He came east on furlough and while there was transferred to the 19th Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers, of which company his cousin, Edmund Rice, was captain, and his brother, James H., was first lieutenant. He served with this regiment through the various battles and campaigns in Virginia in the grades of second lieutenant, first lieutenant and captain. In this latter grade he was mustered out in October, '64, at the expiration of his term of service. In December of '64 he was appointed first lieutenant in the Frontier Cavalry, subsequently known as the 26th New York Cavalry. He remained in that until it was mustered out of service June 30, 1865.

In March, 1866, he went to Ken-

tucky, and, receiving an appointment as an agent of the Bureau of Refugees, Freedmen and Abandoned Lands (what was called the Freedmen's Bureau), was stationed at Nicholasville, Ky. While



CAPT. WM. F. RICE.

there and so serving, he was appointed a second lieutenant in the 23rd United States Infantry, and ordered to California where his regiment was then stationed. For the next fifteen years he was engaged in scouts and expeditions against the Indians in Oregon, Washington, Arizona, New Mexico and the Indian Territory under General Crook, and was specially commended and recommended for promotion by General Crook on account of his efficient and valuable service. He married Annie J. Kelley, daughter of Captain Kelley of the 8th U. S. Cavalry, April

23, 1874. They had two children: Gertrude Louise, born October, 1875; Nannie, born October, 1877.

He was made regimental quartermaster of his regiment in '68, which position he held at the time of his death, which occurred on the 5th of June, 1884, when he was thrown from a train on which his regiment was en route to Fort Wayne, Mich., while near Mexico, Missouri. His wife died April 7, 1890. Colonel Black of the 23d Infantry at Fort Wayne June 12, 1884, issued in order No. 36 a very fitting expression of the regard and respect felt for Lieut. Rice.

Edward Everett Rice was born Dec. 21, 1847. He lived in Brighton, Mass., to about 1876. To believe that his first demand was for a piano or music paper would be almost impossible, but history is silent upon this point. It is well remembered by the old residents of Brighton that "that Rice boy," at an unusually early age, turned his attention to the drama; and the blood-curdling tragedies, laughter-provoking comedies and sidesplitting farces that were given weekly in the paternal Rice's barn were a cause of more truancy on the part of the town's youth than can be easily computed. While yet in his teens, Mr. Rice joined the dramatic profession, beginning at the at present unfashionable "bottom of the ladder." He published in the fall of 1860 in Brighton a paper called "The Gem," using a small hand press for printing the same. This was published monthly for a year or two.

After a few seasons of barn-storming in the wild west, he returned to the paternal roof, with a determination to doff the buskin and assume the pepper-and-

salt of a business suit. For several years he gave his attention to printing, and at last he became the confidential secretary and advertising agent of the Cunard Steamship line in Boston. It was while with the Cunard line that his peculiar gift of melody and tuneful composition first found free play, and it was not long ere the symposia of the Papyrus and Orpheus Clubs were deemed incomplete unless "Ned" would officiate at the piano. In 1872, in connection with Cheever Goodwin, at that time one of Boston's brightest journalists, "Evangeline" was conceived and put upon the stocks, and in the summer of 1874 it was first launched at Niblo's Garden, New York, under the management of Charles R. Thorne, Sr. Produced in haste in a manner nothing if not economical, and at the hottest season in the year, its success was undisputed, and on its subsequent production in 1875, at the Globe Theatre, Boston, its triumph was immediate and unprecedented.

Not long afterwards Mr. Rice once more determined to devote himself to the stage, this time, however, as manager. Plunging at once in *medias res*, and profiting by the valuable experience of his youth, a few seasons only found him ranked among the most enterprising managers of the day. To detail the organizations and performers over which he had held the reins would be to recapitulate nearly all the bright attractions in burlesque and comic opera for a decade—"Evangeline," "Conrad the Corsair," "Hiawatha," "Horrors," "Revels," "Fun on the Bristol," "Pop," "Adonis," and scores more. What memories of aching sides and "innocent merriment" they conjure up! One of the first to recognize

the elements of popularity in Gilbert and Sullivan's work, he became for a long period their most active interpreter, having presented all their operas throughout America; and to him, more than to any other here is due the favor with which numerous of Edward Solomon's operas



EDWARD E. RICE

have been received, he being the original producer of "Billie Taylor" and "Polly" in the United States. During the past few years Mr. Rice has made New York his home, directing his enterprises from this city. His recent exceptional and unparalleled success with Mr. Dixey and "Adonis" at the Bijou for six hundred consecutive nights, and his even more recent assumption of the management of the Fourteenth Street Theatre, where "Evangeline" has renewed the triumphs of her youth, having played thirty con-

secutive weeks, is still town talk. Possessed of youth, great nervous energy and practical knowledge of what the public want, he is a type of the go-ahead young American, who ever looks forward and upward.

"Mr. Rice has labored zealously to weed the garden of burletta and extravaganza of vulgarity and every other objectionable feature, and the unqualified success that has everywhere attended the performance of his companies sufficiently attest the superiority of the artists engaged and of the entertainments given. The appreciation of his determined efforts to refine and elevate the standard of this most attractive form of amusement has been such as to encourage and strengthen him in his purpose to make American Opera Bouffe an unexceptional source of innocent diversion, while at the same time preserving all the brilliance of mise en scene, and all the charms of spirited music, interspersed with rollicking fun, peculiar to this modern essence of burlesque. That the aims sought have been fully attained is evinced by the endorsements his productions have received from all the leading journals and the amusement-loving public in every principal city in America."—[*New York Daily Press*.]

The *Dramatic Mirror*, of New York City, printed an interview with Mr. E. E. Rice, from which the following extracts are taken in regard to his musical ability:—

"Presently his fingers ceased to work mechanically over the key-board, and he began to play a simple theme in a sort of reflective way, almost as if he were improvising. It was a crystal melody, beautiful in form, delicate and refined,—something that caught the ear at

once, thrilled you by its sweetness and surprised you by its originality. It was an odd theme, too,—peculiarly American—as indigenous as the banjo itself, and to an extent recalling that rude implement of music. It was termed Song and Dance. But, call it what you will, it breathed a melody worthy of Chopin or Gottschalk, clad in exquisitely wrought harmonies. The movement was so picturesque, so delicately shaded, and so clearly illustrated the title, that the patter and shuffle of the feet could be detected in every beat; and, as the last chord was touched, you could see the minstrel glide, in his peculiar fashion, off by the first entrance, and you awoke to the sense of having enjoyed a delicious bit of romance, poetically imagined and tenderly described.

"The tone picture was realistic, simple, chaste; moulded in classic form, and as graceful as a gem from the inspired imagination of Chopin, fairest of poet-pianists.

"When the writer of this reminiscence sat down beside E. E. Rice, the composer of 'Evangeline,' he knew nothing of his merits as a musician. When the musical morceau was over he felt that he had unexpectedly made the acquaintance of a genius—for no amount of mere talent could have lifted the commonplace suggestion of a burlesque act into the realm of poetical fancy, to which Mr. Rice had elevated it."

It should not be inferred that the above mentioned was the extent of the improvised concert at Mr. Rice's room in the Westminster. Two hours slipped unconsciously by, while number after number of the young American composer's operas were played by him; and the

rapid succession of waltzes, romanzas, arias and concerted pieces served only to demonstrate the accuracy of the judgment formed upon hearing the first of this most remarkable and interesting series. Such a marvellous flow of musical thought, exquisite in sentiment and fragrant with the very flower of poetic fancy! Memory can but recall the pleasures of that seance, while the reluctant pen fails to assist in conveying an adequate idea of the merits of this essentially national music—for Mr. Rice is as truly American in his treatment of a musical theme as are our writers in their modes of journalistic expression. New York has enjoyed "The Corsair" and "Hiawatha," and commenced to realize the fact that the composer of the light and pretty melodies of "Evangeline" has cast off leading strings and boldly enters the ranks beside Offenbach, Suppe and Sullivan.

Later productions which he has successfully managed are "1492," "The Girl from Paris," "The French Maid," "The Ballet Girl," "Hotel Topsy Turvy," and others.

He married Clara E., daughter of Isaac E. Rich, proprietor of the Hollis Street Theatre, April 6, 1869. They have two children: Carrie, born Feb. 1, 1871; Aubrey, born April 14, 1876.

In connection with his enterprises he has several times visited Europe, and once Australia.

Frank Hubert Rice was born March 23, 1853, and has lived in Brighton since. At one time he was engaged in the coal and lumber business at what was commonly known as Willard's Wharf. Subsequently he entered the employ of the City of Boston. In 1898 he became a

special agent of the Home Insurance Company of New York, which position he now holds.

He married Lucy P. Dana, daughter of James Ballard Dana. They have two daughters, Marion D. and Thelma.

He was for many years clerk of the Church of the Unity in Allston. He is a member of the Bethesda Lodge, F. A. M., America Lodge, I. O. O. F., and Sons of the American Revolution.

Mary Noyes Rice married Rufus H. Bent May 29, 1850. After marriage they moved to Janesville, Wisconsin, where she resided for a few years and then returned to Brighton.

They had three children: Mary, who is the wife of Rev. Horace Sanderson, now preaching at Denver, Col.; John, (deceased) who for some years was in business with his uncle, Mr. Woodward of North Cambridge; and Emma.

Abigail Gilbert Rice married James H. Woodward at Brighton on Sept. 21, 1843. They resided in Brighton for a number of years, but subsequently moved to North Cambridge, where they were living at the time of Mr. Woodward's death which occurred on Dec. 1, 1885. She died at Springfield, Mass., Dec. 2, 1889, at the house of her niece, Mrs. Horace Sanderson. They left no children surviving.

Daniel Austin Rice went to California in the time of the gold fever, and finally settled down as agent of Adams Express Company at Newcastle, California. He married Marion Forbes on the 14th of July, 1858, and had three children: Julia S., married August Schnabel; James E., now residing in San Francisco; and Charles F., residing in Los Angeles, Cal. Daniel died at Newcastle, Cal., Nov. 3,

1881. His wife died Dec. 22, 1890.

THE RICE TAVERN, SUBSEQUENTLY THE
GODING TAVERN.

Isaac S. Gardner, administrator of the Samuel Sparhawk estate, sold April 12, 1815, homestead, barn, out-buildings and forty acres of land on and about the present Western Avenue to Jonathan Livermore. This was the noted house in which Col. Thomas Gardner died from a wound received at the Battle of Bunker Hill. Jonathan Livermore sold June 1, 1816, the same property to Edmund Rice, who changed the house into a tavern. In March, 1842, Mr. Rice leased the property to Jonas Goding and it was known as Goding's Tavern. On May 31, 1864, Mr. Goding purchased the estate.

Jonas Goding married Patience Goding who died Feb. 9, 1863, aged seventy. He died Oct. 11, 1865, aged seventy-seven. Their children were Elbridge, Elizabeth, David, Roxalina, Octavia, Lydia Ann, Flora Ann, Alfonso, Flaila and Gilbert. Mr. and Mrs. Goding and a number of their children are buried in Evergreen Cemetery.

In front of the hotel was a swinging sign on which was painted "Goding's Hotel." Later it was known as the Avenue House.

Feb. 11, 1864, Mr. Goding sold the estate to Henry Zoller. Sept. 18, 1877, James A. Hathaway bought it and June 18, 1881, sold it to J. Warren Hollis. The building was destroyed in 1898. A picture of the house may be seen in the paper on the Sparhawk family.

ABIGAIL RICE.

Abigail Rice sprang from Edmund. The line continued through Edward,

Daniel, Luke, Hezekiah and Col. Asa Rice, who had eleven children. Abigail was the oldest. She married Thaddens Baldwin March 2, 1784. [See Vol. 1, page 103.] They had eleven children, three of whom were identified with the history of Brighton, namely, Thaddens, Henry and Life.

THE FAMILY OF BENJAMIN RICE.

Benjamin Rice was the seventh child of Emery Rice. [See Vol. 1, page 92.] He married Mary Ann Morley, daughter of Richard Morley. They had eight children: Edgar, Josephine, Harriet, Albert Jerome, Jennie, Benjamin, Emery and Henry.

Jennie and Benjamin died young. Edgar entered Walworth Manufacturing Company as clerk, acquired a knowledge of the business and has now a responsible position in a New York company. Josephine and Harriet proved themselves mentally brilliant as graduates from Radcliffe. The former was engaged as teacher in the East Boston High School. The latter, after serving for a while as teacher in the Washington Allston Grammar School, accepted the position of librarian of the Holton Library and in 1897 went to Brookline, N. Y., for a more lucrative position.

Emery, the fifth child of Benjamin, graduated from the Brighton High School in 1894 and entered the Massachusetts Training School-ship Enterprise; served two years and graduated at the age of eighteen; then entered as quarter-master the Steamship Paris, plying between New York and Southampton. The Government at the commencement of the war with Spain took the Paris and he was transferred to the sister steamship, Har-

yard, which was used as an auxiliary cruiser. He was first quarter-master on the Harvard and served through the Spanish-American War. The Harvard was present in the engagement with Cervera's fleet and after the surrender received Cervera, his officers and men, and conveyed them to Portsmouth.

After the war the Harvard was returned to the American Line S. S. Co. and continued her trips to Southampton. Young Rice was transferred from the Harvard to the St. Louis as quartermaster. He refused to re-enter the navy as he found better chances for promotion out of the service. In New York he applied for examination for chief officer. Owing to his youth he was laughed at for attempting such a purpose, but was permitted to take the examination. He was successful and gained his license to serve as chief officer aboard any ship in any sea. When his diploma and license were presented to him he was told that they were proud of him and that the diploma was something for him to be proud of. He is on the way to the captaincy of one of the great steamers of the future.

Solomon Rice descended from Edmund through Joseph, Edmund, Caleb, Jabez, Caleb. He married — Whitney, resided at Brighton, and died at Cambridge. His children were David, Solomon, Ephraim, Mary and Rebecca. He lived in the cottage near the southeast corner of Market and North Beacon Streets.

ABEL RICE FAMILY.

The pedigree is through Edmund, Thomas, Elisha and Eliakim.

Ezekiel Rice, fifth son of Eliakim, born Dec. 21, 1712, married Eunice Cut-

ting, both of Sudbury, Oct. 27, 1768. She died Jan. 3, 1833. He died Jan. 23, 1835. They had five children, Susanna, born Sept. 10, 1769, Ezekiel, Aug. 16, 1771, Eunice, Feb. 22, 1778, Samuel, Aug. 12, 1783, and Abel, Aug. 16, 1788, who married Sophia Cook at Jonathan Livermore's house Jan. 17, 1830. She was born in Brighton Dec. 18, 1800 and was the daughter of William Cook who married (1st) Mary Fisk Leonard. [See Cook Family.]

Abel Rice was many years teacher of youth in several towns of this state, and was familiarly known as "Master Rice." He taught a number of years in Brighton, principally in the west room on the ground floor of the old Town Hall building. Miss Cook taught for a time in the easterly room. He was very strict and formal but his pupils learned much. It was his custom at the time of closing his school to take his coat on his arm and with hat and cane walk to the door, turn to his school, formally bow, and thus leave the building. His pupils were not slow in following.

He was well known as a good disciplinarian, a very necessary accomplishment in those days, and was engaged to instruct in a school in East Cambridge composed principally of boys connected with the Glass Factory. He was a brick mason by trade, which he followed when not engaged in teaching.

About 1836 he purchased nearly eight acres of land at the corner of Everett and Holton Streets, Allston, and erected a house with a large L designed for school rooms. They commenced the cultivation of strawberries and herbs. He once asked his oldest son to name the four seasons and received the reply, Sage

Sweet Margorum, Summer Savory and Thyme. Mrs. Rice aided much in his work. They cultivated the wild strawberries, the red, white and yellow. She was proficient in drawing and had made and painted many rewards of merit while a teacher and now displayed considerable taste in the arrangement of strawberries in round paste-board boxes about three inches in diameter. The top layers were arranged according to the colors of the strawberries. The boxes were sold in Boston market at fifty cents each and are supposed to have been the first strawberries marketed in Boston.

About this time, or a little later, the Hoveys of Cambridge succeeded, by cultivation, in raising the Hovey's seedling and John C. Scott, who had been gardner for Peter C. Brooks, purchased about ten acres of land, where the Sewall & Day Cordage Works are, and devoted himself principally to strawberry culture, having at one time about eight acres of strawberry plants under cultivation. He succeeded in producing the following seedlings of great merit: Scott's seedling, Brighton Pine and Lady of the Lake.

Mr. Rice died Dec. 23, 1855. Mrs. Rice died Aug. 22, 1859. They are buried at Evergreen Cemetery.

They had four children, Caroline S., Abel F., William H. and Maria C.

Caroline Sophia Rice was born Feb. 20, 1833, married Wm. R. Locke (born in 1823,) Jan. 20, 1853. He was connected with the Newton Journal. He died in 1869. She died Oct. 26, 1875. They had but one child, Wm. Franklin, born June 27, 1857, died March 31, 1875.

Abel Franklin Rice, born July 21, 1835, married Mary E. B. Cushing April 15, 1860. He died May 14, 1891, and

was buried in Evergreen Cemetery. They had three children, Herbert F., Clarence H. and Frederick W.

Herbert Franklin Rice was born Feb. 3, 1861. He married Jennie J. Smith, daughter of Clark Smith 2nd. They have one child, Russell Jackson, and reside on Quint Avenue. He possesses a Bible, "Property of Wm. Cook, presented to him by his grandmother, who died May 28, 1819."

Clarence H., born April 2, 1864, married Emma Onderdonk.

Frederick Warren Rice, born Dec. 22, 1869, married Annie Fletcher. They have one child, Mabel.

William Henry Rice, born Oct. 1, 1838, died Oct. 6, 1885.

Maria C. Rice, born Oct. 6, 1811, married John Davenport, Jr., (born Aug. 23, 1834,) Sept. 5, 1860. They had three children, Florence, John Franklin and Nellie. The mother died Oct. 22, 1872. [See Davenport Family.]

"In Brighton, Mrs. Maria C. Davenport, wife of John Davenport, Jr., and daughter of the late Abel Rice, aged 31 years. Thus has been taken from the family circle and from her many dear friends, one who was much loved and highly esteemed by all who knew her. She was a woman of strong mind and very strongly attached to her friends and family. She has left a devoted husband and three little children, who feel her loss severely. May the consolation of those holy truths of Christianity which supported and comforted her in her dying hours be with and bless the husband and children who are thus left to mourn the loss of a wife and mother, and may the richest blessings of heaven rest upon all who mourn the departure of this loved

Christian woman. The funeral services were performed by the clergyman who united them in marriage, Rev. C. A. Skinner, assisted by the pastor of the Brighton Parish, Rev. J. V. Wilson.

J. V. W."

DYER FAMILY.

Captain Isaac Dyer, born in Braintree, married Sarah Thayer of Braintree. He had the first stall in Quincy Market, which has continued to the present time in the possession of descendants. He was a Representative to the Massachusetts Legislature, and possessed a large quantity of real estate, and was owner of the Hollis Institute.

They had five children.

Isaac married Martha Harriet Glover of Dorchester, daughter of Elijah. He purchased the house on Howard Place, built by Thomas Parks, and about twenty acres of land, now belonging to the Aberdeen Co.

Almeda Frances married George B. Spaulding. [See Spaulding family.]

Isaac H. enlisted in the Civil War, joined Co. K of the 99th New York Regiment, and served three years on coast guard service in Norfolk, Va. He married Abby Cook of Brighton [see Cook family] who lived in the Taylor house, east of the Jacob F. Taylor estate, opposite Lake Street. They had five children: Minnie E., A. Anna, Madeline, Sarah and Charles. All but the two youngest were born in Brighton.

N. Franklin Dyer served with his brother in the 99th New York Regiment. He went at the age of seventeen and died soon after his return.

Sarah Jane and Hattie A. Dyer were the fifth and sixth children of Isaac Dyer,

Jr.

Lavinia Dyer and Jane Dyer were the second and third children of Captain Isaac.

Nehemiah Franklin Dyer, the fourth child of Captain Isaac, married Joanna Bird Ward, born Jan. 20, 1815. She descended from William Ward who settled in Sudbury in 1639.

John, the second son of William, married Hannah, born in 1631, daughter of Edward Jackson of Newton. In Jackson's History of Newton it appears that Edward Jackson conveyed to John Ward and his wife Hannah "all that tract of land where they have entered, and builded their dwelling houses, about forty-five acres." His dwelling house was constructed for and used as a garrison prior to and at the time of King Philip's War 1675-6. He acquired about one thousand acres and distributed his land by deeds of gift to his sons.

Edward, the tenth child of John Ward, married Grace Lovering. They had seven children. Samuel Ward, the seventh child, born Oct. 7, 1720, married Miriam Morse. They had four children. John Ward, the oldest, born Dec. 6, 1748, married Martha Shed of Roxbury and settled there near the Punch Bowl Tavern, on lands recently annexed to Brighton, where his wife, Martha, died Dec. 25, 1806. They had eight children. Samuel Ward, the oldest, born Sept. 13, 1772, married Joanna Bird of Dorchester in 1799. She was born Feb. 9, 1778. He died June 5, 1830, and she died Nov. 29, 1848. They had fourteen children.

Joanna Bird Ward, the tenth child, married Nehemiah Franklin, son of Captain Isaac Dyer. They resided in the house previously owned by Robert

Fletcher on Waverley Street. He was a passenger on the Steamer Lexington, burnt in the night time on Long Island Sound, while on her passage from New York Jan. 13, 1840, and perished in the terrible disaster, which will long be remembered for the loss of many lives under the most frightful and appalling circumstances. They had two children born in Brighton: William Franklin, born June 22, 1837, and Sarah Joanna, born Oct. 6, 1839, died July 25, 1842. Mrs. Dyer married secondly James Dexter Holton, of Milton, and moved to Rochester, N. Y.

Lorenzo, the youngest child of Captain Isaac, was born in South Braintree; married Anna Cook, daughter of Captain Cook of Wellfleet. He built and lived in the house on North Harvard Street, afterwards owned by Stephen Hill. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. They had four children, Lorenzo, George W., Anna R. and Franklin, who are all living.

Lorenzo, the oldest, is unmarried and lives in Dorchester.

George married Mary Allen of Boston. They have one child, Bessie, who lately married Fred Green. They all reside in Dorchester.

Anna, the third, married Frank Willis Rice and lives in Chicago.

Franklin, the youngest, married Ruth Parker of Boston. They have one child and reside in Boston.

Jane, daughter of Captain Isaac Dyer, married Warren Mansfield, of Braintree.

Lavinia, second daughter of Captain Isaac Dyer, married Hiram Wild, of Braintree. His brother, Colonel Otis, married Mary Ann Hollis.

SPAULDING FAMILY.

The name of Spalding appears quite early in English history. It has been considered that it arose in connection with the town of Spaulding in Lincolnshire. The name as a patronymic is on the Continent as well as in Great Britain. The Spanish word "espalda," meaning shoulder, seems to have some significance as the whole race so far as is known has been physically powerful. The last syllable "ding" means "to strike": Spalding, shoulder-striker. In the Middle Ages when battles were fought hand to hand, the name probably originated. The two-handed sword in one coat-of-arms strengthens the argument. The introduction of (u) into the name as Spaulding is an Americanism and first appears in a number of wills.

The first person by the name that is known was a Johann Spaulding, a celebrated divine, and one of the best pulpit orators of Germany.

Edward Spaulding was the first of that name in this country. He came from Lincolnshire, England, and settled in Braintree about 1631. He was made a freeman in 1640 from which fact he was a member of the established church of the Province. In 1653 he removed to Chelmsford and was selectman of that town in 1656, 1660 and 1661. Attention of the first settlers was given to the culture of apples and special mention was made of the orchard of Edward Spaulding in 1661. Edward married Margaret, by whom he had three children. She died in August, 1610. He married for his second wife, Rachel, and had four children. He died Feb. 26, 1670.

Andrew, the youngest child, born Nov. 19, 1652, succeeded by the will of

his father to the paternal estate. He married Hannah Jefes and had nine children.

John, the fourth child, born Aug. 20, 1682, married Mary Bassett and secondly Lydia ———. They had eight children.

Sampson, the fourth child, was born June 7, 1711. He was a graduate of Harvard College, 1732. He was a preacher in Tewksbury, Mass., sixty-one years and its settled pastor more than fifty-nine years. He built the first two-story frame house in that town which is still standing and occupied by his descendants today. He married Mehitable Hunt Feb. 12, 1740. They had eleven children.

John, the ninth child, was born Oct. 2, 1756. He married Mary Marshall Nov. 23, 1801. They had five children.

John, the second child, was born Aug. 17, 1804, in Tewksbury and died July 11, 1842. He married Sarah Putnam Fiske of Wilton, N. H., Feb. 4, 1836. She resided in Brighton after the death of her husband. They had three children.

John Franklin, born Dec. 4, 1836, died in infancy.

George Benton Spaulding was born in Tewksbury April 14, 1838; attended the public schools of Nashua, where they had moved after the death of his father, and was graduated from the high school. He came to Boston in 1856. At the breaking out of the Civil War he enlisted as private in the Massachusetts Militia, Co. D, 4th Battalion Rifles, was mustered into service July 16, 1861, and ordered to the front. The battalion by increase of numbers became the 13th Massachusetts Regiment.

He was made a corporal in Co. D

and remained in this office until March, 1863, having participated in all the battles in which the 13th Regiment was engaged, namely, Cedar Mountain, Rappahannock Station, Second Bull Run, Chantilly, South Mountain, Antietam, First Fredericksburg and Burnside's Mud March. In March he was made a sergeant and detached to command 1st Corps Head Quarters Guard where he remained until April, 1864, when upon



GEORGE B. SPAULDING.

the consolidation of the 1st and 5th into one corps, he was ordered to headquarters and assigned to the command of the Mounted Pioneers where he remained until Aug. 10, 1864, when as his term of enlistment was over, he was relieved. He then returned home as acting first sergeant of his company. During his term of service he had no furlough and suffered no wounds.

Shortly after returning home he was

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

engaged as bookkeeper for Curtis, Boynton & Co. of Brighton. June 20, 1867, he married Almeda Frances, daughter of Isaac T. and Martha (Glover) Dyer of Brighton and lived in the house formerly occupied by William Munroe on Washington Street, then owned by James Dana. Shortly after he entered into business for himself. He became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co. He was sergeant in 1880-1886, sergeant-major in 1887-1892 and first lieutenant in 1889. He was a member of the Francis Washburn Post, G. A. R., and belonged to the First Parish (Unitarian) Church. He was always interested in the public school, and it was through his efforts that each school building in Brighton received a flag—the first presented.

His death occurred Sept. 11, 1894, at his residence on Saunders Street at the age of fifty-six. His children are:—

Elizabeth Albertine, born May 6, 1870, married Will Spencer Fuller June 26, 1895. [See Fuller family.] They have one child, Granville Benton Fuller, born March 13, 1896. Wilton Fiske Spaulding, born Feb. 5, 1875, and Martha Almeda Spaulding, born Jan. 20, 1878.

John Lewis Fiske Spaulding, the youngest child of John and Sarah, was born Jan. 5, 1810; married Addie Fuller of Brighton Dec. 20, 1870, [see Granville Fuller family] and died in October, 1883.

JONATHAN BIGELOW FAMILY.

Mr. Bigelow's ancestor, John Bigelow, settled in Watertown about 1650.

Jonathan was the son of Jonathan B. and Relief (Newhall) Bigelow and the oldest of a family of ten children. He was born in Conway, Mass., Jan. 1,

1825. When nine years old he left home to reside with an uncle in Charlestown and while there attended the public school located at Charlestown Neck, where he was instructed by Masters Wm. D. Swan and B. F. Tweed. Upon his relative's removal to Brighton he accom-



JONATHAN BIGELOW

panied him thither and attended the schools of the town under Masters Josiah Rutter and John Ruggles. When nineteen years of age he accepted a position to teach school in Screven County, Georgia. This was in 1844 and he thus obtained an acquaintance with southern customs before the war. In 1845 he returned north and established himself at 130 Court Street, where he carried on a retail shoe business with Samuel Greenwood as Greenwood & Bigelow for one year, after which he carried on the same business in Roxbury for ten years alone. He then returned to Boston and engaged in the fruit and produce business with Z. C. Perry as Perry & Bigelow. This was in 1857; and he afterwards was a partner in the house of Bigelow, Maynard & Magee, and later of Bigelow & Magee. In 1874 he continued the business alone and

subsequently as Jona. Bigelow & Co. at 23 North Market Street until November, 1898, when he disposed of his business to his sons, Samuel B. and Lois H. In his business he was a representative commission man of the United States, receiving consignments from more than thirty different states, not including the provinces.

Mr. Bigelow is a nephew of Samuel Bigelow. [See Vol. I, page 52.] He married April 27, 1848, Sarah Brooks, born in Brighton, sister of George H. Brooks of Brighton. About 1856 he purchased and resided in the old Dowse house on Foster Street. They had four children: Samuel Brooks, Henry J., Lois H. and Lizzie Jane Bigelow. The latter died in 1856, aged three and one-half years. Mrs. Bigelow died in 1888.

Mr. Bigelow is a member of the Massachusetts Republican Club, Middlesex Club, Marketmen's Republican Club, Colonial Club of Cambridge, Boston Chamber of Commerce; ex-president of the Fruit and Produce Exchange, of which he is a member; and belongs to the Associated Board of Trade, Boston Merchants Association, South Middlesex Unitarian Club and the Old School Boys Association of Boston. He is a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, past master Mt. of Olivet Lodge of Masons, and was a past district deputy grand master of the same order; a member of Cambridge Royal Arch Chapter, DeMolay Commandery Knights Templars and the Past District Deputy Grand Masters Association.

Mr. Bigelow with his family left Brighton in 1866 and resided in Cambridge. He was representative in the General Court in 1887. He has been connected with the Unitarian Sunday

school and church from boyhood and was superintendent of the First Church a number of years. Mr. Bigelow is still active and well.

THOMAS UPHAM FAMILY.

John Upham was admitted freeman in Weymouth Sept. 2, 1635. He was representative in 1636-7-8-9 and in 1642. He was a commissioner in treating with the Indians about lands in Weymouth. He married Elizabeth Webb. He died Feb. 26, 1681, aged eighty-four. He had nine children.

Phineas, the fifth child, was born in 1638 and died in October, 1676. He married Ruth Wood April 14, 1658, who died June 18, 1696, aged sixty. He was a lieutenant in a company which attacked successfully the Indian Fort Canonieus and was wounded. He died in Boston in October, 1676. They had seven children.

Thomas, the seventh child, married April 21, 1653, Elizabeth Hovey. He married secondly Ruth Smith, who died April 21, 1707, aged thirty-three. They had six children.

Thomas Upham Jr., was the oldest son. His first wife Ruth died in Weston Sept. 30, 1722. He married secondly April 24, 1723, Elizabeth Bullard. He died Sept. 25, 1729. She died Aug. 6, 1753. They had four children.

Thomas, the second child, was born June 30, 1718. He was engaged in the battles of Concord and Lexington. He married (1st) March 10, 1740, Ruth Hammond of Waltham. She died June 2, 1749, and he married (2nd) March 18, 1749, Susanna Myrick and (3rd) Martha Williams, of Newton. He died in October, 1780. They had ten children.

Thomas Upham, the fifth child, born Aug. 14, 1811, married Clarissa Ellenwood, of Boston. They had one child, Thomas Ellenwood, born March 4, 1847.

PRINCE FAMILY.

Richard Prince, of Marblehead, married Sarah ———. They had five children.

Sarah Prince married John Knight. He was with his brother-in-law, Fred Prince, interested in plantations in Cuba. They periodically sent large quantities of fruit to Brighton relatives. Mrs. John Knight, known by many as Aunt Knight, lived in the house west of the Braman house on Washington Street and next to the house in which Bishop Knight lived. It was built about 1835, the time Mr. Knight died, and the grounds were artistically arranged.

Joseph Prince lived in Key West. Mary Knight Prince was Jonathan Winship's second wife and Lucy Prince was the mother of C. Frederick Knight.

BISHOP KNIGHT.

Cyrus Frederick Knight was born at Marblehead March 28, 1831.

Rev. Theo. M. Riley in a sermon preached at a memorial service commemorative of the Bishop gives much of interest, from which citations are submitted.

"Scotch and American traditions mingle in his ancestry. One of his maternal ancestors was an officer in the Revolutionary Army."

Opposite the house in which the late Bishop was born lived a philanthropic and quaint old gentleman. The old man and the young child were great friends. It was a pretty sight to see this venerable

man, in an oddly shaped hat and a coat with several capes, leading by the hand a little boy with fair hair and blue eyes, his slender form full of life, and with such a happy, earnest, thoughtful face. They gathered shells and pebbles carefully chosen for their color or shape and with them choice specimens of seaweed. These were prepared with great pains and arranged in good order, to the child's great delight, who thus made a beginning of the cabinet of curiosities which he added to, for years and years, and which, for a boy, was a famous collection.

This proclivity to make collections of interesting articles was imparted to the writer.

At the age of five, young Frederick became a student of natural history. At nine, he was accustomed to make, in a modest way, critical observations on everything that lived and moved. He professed the companionship of old rather than young persons. When only nine years of age he read *Plutarch's Lives*, *Josephus* and other like books. His earliest systematic education began in the infant class of a private school in Marblehead. His father moved with his family to Brighton about 1836 and resided in the house corner of Eastburn and Washington Streets. The subsequent widening of the latter street destroyed the pleasing features of the place. The boy attended the schools of the village. In January, 1850, he entered Burlington College, New Jersey. Here he threw two years' work into one, entering with especial interest upon the study of languages.

In 1851 he entered the General Theological Seminary, New York. In 1854 he graduated and was ordained deacon

July 2, 1854. This year he was engaged in organizing the first Episcopal church in Brighton. On Trinity Sunday, 1855, he was ordained to the priesthood. Soon after he went abroad and attended courses of lectures at Oxford. He was offered a Living by the Duke of Northumberland. On his return he became Rector of St. Mark's church, after a period of service at the Church of the Advent. A friend said: "He struck my fancy as the ideal of a young clergyman. He was very handsome, his features resembling those of the favorite typical Curate of the English engravings."

He aided St. Mark's materially. A new church was built which, though at a time a strain upon the parish, he was able to have at the end of his Rectorship unencumbered with debt. After ten years of service here an old trouble with his eyes made itself felt, and predisposed him to hand over his Rectorship to another. This, perhaps, is the less to be regretted, as changing circumstances before very long required the absorption of St. Mark's into the adjoining parishes. After leaving St. Mark's he took the part of special preacher at the Church of the Advent. Here he aided in the establishment of the surpliced choir.

In 1870 Mr. Knight accepted the Rectorship of the Parish of the Incarnation in Hartford. In 1877 he was elected to the Rectorship of St. James, Lancaster.

March 26, 1889, "a very great and majestic function took place in the Cathedral Church, Milwaukee, amid every circumstance that would lend it dignity and splendor, viz., the Consecration to the Episcopate of the Fourth Bishop of the Diocese." "On the Vigil of St. Bar-

nabas of 1891, but two years and a few months from the date of his election to his great office, the beloved face and form of him so auspiciously given to the Diocese, lay in the sleep and peace of death, before the altar at which he had so recently stood, the embodiment of life. On the following day, the Feast of the Son of Consolation, his funeral rites were solemnly performed" and he was buried in the "cool shades of Forest Home."

ISAAC S. WEST FAMILY.

Isaac S. West, son of Joseph and Mary (Smith) West, was born in Beverly June 3, 1814. He subsequently engaged in business in Manchester where in 1839 he married Nancy B. Kittfield, born May 7, 1820, daughter of Asa and Elizabeth (Lee) Kittfield. He was a lineal descendant of John West, one of the earliest settlers of Beverly and a member of its first Board of Selectmen in 1668. Mrs. West's ancestors were among the earliest settlers of Manchester.

After conducting business continuously in Manchester, during which time he was repeatedly honored with positions of public trust, he in 1853 with his family made his residence in Brighton.

On June 3, 1858, Mrs. West, after a short illness, died in Brighton at the early age of thirty-eight.

They had four children: Isaac S., born in 1810, Helen N., born in 1813, George F., born in 1848, and Asa K., born in 1850.

Helen, the only daughter, died in 1847.

George F. and Asa K. West, after entering business life, formed a co-partnership under the name of West Bros., and for the past twenty years have con-

ducted a boot and shoe business in Syracuse and Ithaca, N. Y. Both are unmarried.

Isaac S. West began in Boston Sept. 1, 1856. Oct. 6, 1869, he married in Boston Laura B., daughter of Wm. C. Tompkins of New Orleans, La.

He continued to reside in Boston until 1875 when he made New Orleans his home, engaging in the wholesale dry goods business, and for the past sixteen years has been a director in the Whitney National Bank, the Maginnis Cotton Mills and other corporations of that city. His summer residence is at Manchester-by-the-Sea. He has three children now living.

In a letter dated Sept. 26, 1899, he states:—"I well remember my boyhood days in Brighton, the boys and girls with whom I studied at the High School on the Hill, the pleasant Sunday School and Church on the corner, and the many friends I knew so well. It seems a dream when I look back to the days when I commenced my business career in Boston, going in and out on the omnibus,—days before the electric or horse cars had made their appearance,—when once an hour the omnibus was considered sufficient for the wants of the travelling public."

In 1860 Isaac S. West, Sr., married Sarah L. Munroe. [See Munroe Family.] They had no children. He died Nov. 20, 1887. He was not a very demonstrative man but had many friends and was greatly interested in his church.

LOQUASSICHUB UM.

Mr. Jackson in his History (1854) of Newton gives a very interesting account of a slave who was freed and died

in Brighton.

Rev. Jonas Merriam, the fourth minister of Newton, married (2d) Jerusha Fitch of Brookline about 1772. "Her mother came to reside with them at Newton, and brought with her a female slave, named Pamela, whom she received as a present from her son, Eliphalet Fitch Esq., then residing on the island of Jamaica; the treatment of which slave, by her mistress, sorely troubled Mr. Merriam. One day, on seeing his mother-in-law strike and otherwise maltreat the slave, he asked at what price she would sell her to him. She replied 'One hundred dollars.' He immediately paid the price, and thereupon gave Pamela her freedom; but Pamela chose to reside with him until his death, in 1780, after which she went to live in Little Cambridge, (Brighton) where she married, and died a few years since at a very great age. Pamela often said that she was born in Africa, and was called by her parents Loquassichub Um, and that she was stolen from her parents when a child and carried to Jamaica, where she became the property of Mr. Fitch, who brought her to this country and gave her to his mother, while on a visit here."

It has been supposed that she was the colored woman alluded to by Mrs. Merwin in her reminiscences, as follows:

"Now you have come to the beautiful grounds and home of Gorham Parsons, on your right. What nice gravel walks. What pretty bridges over the water where we used to stand and watch the ducks swimming in the pond. * * * One building, which we should call a shanty nowadays, was further on at the left. It was in from the street a little way in the field. In it lived King David

and his wife, a colored couple. I have no idea what they did for a living, perhaps nothing, for I think his title was honorary. His real name was David King. I remember that once, when some of the girls had been down to the spring we concluded, as it was not nearly dark, that instead of going home through Parsons' woods we would go around by the way of Major Holton's and over the 'Hog's Back.' It was a nice pleasant walk over the hill and on the top was a turnstile gate, put there for the accommodation of people who liked that way better than the long dusty walk up Meeting House Lane.

"Well, we thought as we were going by King David's we would make a call, and I remember just how the woman looked as she stood by a table in the middle of the room ironing, with a flat iron that had half a handle."

MAJOR THOMAS HOVEY

was a descendant from Daniel, one of the first settlers of Ipswich in 1637. He married Rebecca ———, who died in 1665. He died in 1692. They had eight children.

Joseph, the fourth child, married Hannah Pratt. They had five children. He died in 1739.

John, the fourth child, born in July, 1684, married Abia ———. He purchased the Blue Anchor Tavern in Cambridge where he lived until his death Sept. 13, 1714. His widow, Abia, married Edmund Angier. John had five children.

Ebenezer, the youngest, was born July 12, 1714, married Mary, daughter of Joseph Mason of Watertown April 7, 1737. Ebenezer died April 11, 1712.

They had two children.

Thomas, the elder, born Aug. 14, 1710, married Elizabeth Brown April 21, 1763. In Paige's History of Cambridge it is recorded that he served in the Revolutionary War and was styled Major in the record of his election as deacon of the Brighton Church May 10, 1791. He was a school teacher in Brighton and died there May 8, 1807. She died at Rutland Jan. 14, 1821, aged seventy-five. They had fifteen children: Josiah who married Isabella Winship, Mary, Thomas, James, Ebenezer, Phinias Brown, Elizabeth, Stephen, Washington, Eleanor Dana, John, Sarah, Ann, William and Susan Soden.

Ebenezer Hovey, the fifth child, born June 8, 1769, married Sarah, daughter of Nevinson Greenwood of Brighton Nov. 28, 1799, and had twelve children.

Phinias Brown Hovey, the sixth child of Thomas, was born Nov. 1, 1770, married Sarah Stone of Newton and had Sally, Eunice, born May 31, 1797, married Isaac Livermore of Cambridge (published Oct. 5, 1822) and died June 11, 1871, Elizabeth Brown, Phinias Brown, born Sept. 3, 1803, married Mary L. Cooke Nov. 10, 1828, Caroline, Charles Mason and Josiah Dana. Two of his sons were well known horticulturists in Cambridge.

STEPHEN STONE.

Stephen Stone's ancestor, Deacon Simon Stone who came with his wife Joan in the ship Increase in 1634 and settled at Watertown, died there Sept. 22, 1665, aged 80. His son Simon was born in England in 1631 and came with his father. The line continues as follows: Hon. Ebenezer Stone, born at Watertown

in 1663, married Margaret Trowbridge in 1686; Deacon John Stone, born in 1692, married Lydia Hyde in 1717; Deacon Jonas, born in 1722, married Anna Stone in 1745; Deacon Jonas, born in 1749, married Martha Winchester in 1775; Stephen Stone, born at Newton, Dec. 21, 1786, married Sabra Ward April 29, 1816. He resided in Brighton and died there Feb. 10, 1832.

Sabra Ward was born Feb. 13, 1793. She was a descendant of William Ward, who settled in Sudbury in 1639. [See Ward Family.] He died at Marlboro Aug. 10, 1687. His wife Elizabeth died Dec. 9, 1700, aged 87. They had fourteen children.

John Ward, the oldest son of William, was born about 1626. He married Hannah Jackson, daughter of Edward Jackson of Newton. He was a prominent citizen. He died July 8, 1708, aged 82. She died April 21, 1704, aged 73.

Deacon Richard Ward, eighth son of John Ward, born Feb. 16, 1666, married Thankful Trowbridge Dec. 15, 1690. She was born in 1668. They had eight children.

William Ward, the fifth child, was born Sept. 12, 1699, married Elizabeth Wilson Nov. 26, 1723.

Josiah Ward, the only child of William, was born March 10, 1721, married Leah Wells about 1659. They had four children. His widow married Oliver Cook of Brattleboro.

Josiah Ward, the oldest son of Josiah, was born about 1760. He married Sarah, daughter of Oliver Cook of Brattleboro, Vt., by his first wife. She died in June, 1802. They had nine children. Sabra, the fourth child, born Feb. 13, 1793, married Stephen Stone.

Stephen and Sebra had no children. They resided in Brighton. She married Seth Wellington in March, 1833, a widower with five children. She was thirty-nine years old when Mr. Stone died, although before that time she was called "Mother Stone" by children. Mr. Wellington's daughter Emeline married Charles Dupree, an older brother of Cyrus.

Mr. Stone purchased of John Herrick April 11, 1816, one acre of land, mansion (later the Osborn estate) shop and slaughter house for \$3500. Also a certain shop or store near the meeting house, formerly a school house, for \$100. This building, with the land, had been leased by the Town of Brighton to Mr. Herrick for 99 years. It was the first school house.

Mr. Stone in 1817 purchased a pew in the church for \$134. He was a blacksmith and it is presumed he built the blacksmith shop afterwards owned by Charles White, or moved the first school building from its original position east of the church and converted it into a blacksmith shop. Mrs. Merwin writes as follows:

"The sign was 'Stephen Stone, Blacksmith.' How the school children loved to look in at the open doors and see the glowing fires and watch the workman as with one hand he blew the great bellows and with the other held the iron which was soon pounded on the anvil, the bright sparks flying in the mean time. Nor was the pleasure less when everything was laid ready for the great round fire outside when the tires were heated, and as it was lighted and burned we thought it beautiful—and so it was."

After the death of Mr. Stone the blacksmith shop passed into the posses-

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

sion of Henry Hildreth, who later sold out to Charles White.

WASHINGTON C. ALLEN FAMILY.

Washington C. Allen was born in Concord Feb. 23, 1805 at the home of Mrs. Martha Bond. He was the son of English parents who arrived in their ship in 1799 at Boston. After the birth of their child they sailed for New Orleans where they both died by yellow fever.

After serving his apprenticeship as harness-maker he came to Brighton and continued in the business. May 21, 1829, he married at Concord Catherine B. Howe of Marlborough, born April 13, 1809, died March 4, 1853. She was a descendant from John Bigelow who settled at Watertown in 1651. (See Bond's History of Watertown) and married Mary Warren. They had thirteen children.



W. C. ALLEN'S RESIDENCE

Joshua, the sixth child of John, was born Nov. 5, 1655, married Elizabeth Flagg. They had eleven children.

Gersham, the tenth child, was born in Sept., 1701, and married Rachel Gale. Their son, Lieut. Ivory Bigelow, joined the army in 1776. He married Sophia Bannister.

William, son of Ivory Bigelow, was born in Marlborough Jan. 8, 1764. He married May 14, 1786, Catherine Brigham, daughter of Antepas and Catherine Brigham. He died Dec. 24, 1807. They had ten children.

The fourth child was Abigail, born April 11, 1793, married Dec. 31, 1808, Levi Howe, son of Artemus and Mary (Bigelow) Howe, born April 30, 1787. They had five children, Catherine B., Elisha, Emmeline, William and Adeline. All were married and, with the exception of the youngest, are dead. The only son of Elisha, Wm. H. Howe of New York, has received many decorations in Paris as an artist and is a member of the Legion of Honor.

Adeline Howe, born Feb. 21, 1820, lived several years in Brighton and her name is recorded as a member of the Central School. She married Silas H. Stuart, a Boston Franklin medal young man. Their oldest and only living child, George Allen, born July 21, 1845, married Nov. 7, 1877, Susie E. Nutting, born in Groton March 7, 1853. They live on Lanark Road, Aberdeen.

Charles Stuart, the second child of Silas and Adeline, was born in 1842 and died in 1860.

Jan. 15, 1846, Mr. Allen purchased of Horace Brackett the building on the southeast corner of Washington and Rockland Streets and continued the grocery business. The easterly part of the building, now occupied by Fiske & Marshall, was rented by Geo. H. Hiehorn who carried on a dry goods business, and in the second story were sleeping rooms and a barber shop. The building was probably erected by Elijah White and sold by him to Oliver Cook. After the

death of Mr. Cook it was sold in 1811 to Horace Brackett.

When Mr. Allen became too ill to attend to business he sold the grocery business to D. Otis Sanger who in turn sold to B. F. Paine. After the death of Mr. Paine in 1899 the business was sold out.



W. C. ALLEN.

Mr. Allen erected a number of buildings, one on the site of Nathaniel Jackson's house on Rockland Street and he planted the great elm that partially shades Mr. Jackson's present home. He built a small house on Chestnut Hill Avenue, one on Academy Hill and the so-called Stevens house opposite Allen Place. He purchased a large tract of land from the Gorham Parsons estate, laid out Allen Place, and erected two fine houses.

Mr. Allen was a determined worker and never discouraged by obstacles. He

built a very high stone wall at the rear of his home in Allen Place which by the action of rain and frost gave way. He said "I'll build a wall that will stand." He did, and the wall is now as good as ever. At his house on Academy Hill he dug a well. After going down many feet through rock and gaining no water, had a large drill made which was worked by a windlass and he drilled ten or twelve feet, but gained no water. Then he filled the hole with powder, waited until the people were enjoying themselves at the circus then in town, and touched it off. Old Academy Hill trembled and plenty of water resulted. Many years afterwards Mr. Deering, who then owned the place and told the story, declared that the water was excellent but always seemed to have a taste of brimstone.

Mr. and Mrs. Allen had six children. Catherine A., born April 24, 1831, married J. P. C. Winship Sept. 1, 1855. Mary Augusta, born Aug. 3, 1832, died Sept. 19, 1833. Mary Adeliza, born Sept. 1, 1835, died May 11, 1851. Augusta Boardman, born Aug. 7, 1836, died Aug. 29, 1836. Frances Jane, born Feb. 1, 1840, died Aug. 1, 1840, and William Augustus, born Sept. 3, 1843, died Nov. 3, 1844.

The following letter refers to the death of Mary Adeliza:

MRS. W. C. ALLEN,

My dear madam,—I send you an extract from a composition written by Miss Breck, and read at the annual examination of the High School March 5th, 1852. I have thought it might be grateful to your feelings to receive this assurance, that the memory of your daughter is very dear to her former schoolmates.

She was one of my most valued and beloved pupils, and I shall always cherish the remembrance of her sweetness of disposition, her purity of character and her many virtues.

I am yours with true regard,

JOHN REGGIES

March 6, 1852

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

In 1856 Mr. Allen married secondly Mary N. Allen [see Asa Warren Family] and had one child, Gertrude Allen, born Dec. 24, 1857, died Aug. 10, 1861. Mr. Allen died Oct. 18, 1871.

Following is an abstract from a long article in the Brighton Register upon the funeral services conducted by Rev. Mr. Timmins, assisted by Rev. F. A. Whitney:

"He has been one of Brighton's good and loyal citizens—steady and industrious and noted for his uprightness, integrity and conscientiousness in his dealings and the discharge of his duty. He was a practical business man and a thorough and persistent worker. He gave himself to it with an earnestness, fidelity and single mindedness that may well, with pleasure and profit, be imitated by new beginners in life. Diligent in business, his industry was liberally rewarded and his efforts were crowned with success. . . . Both in his home and in his intercourse with friends he was kind, tender and thoughtful of the feelings of others. . . . In worthy objects he was charitable. In our Church and School institutions he was warmly interested. He has been a devoted friend, supporter and, until his sickness came, a regular attendant of this church. . . . Most numerous were the kind enquiries made of me by friends concerning him in his sickness, and all who have expressed themselves to me of him have spoken of him as a man of sterling honesty and straightforwardness of conduct."

S. ALLEN POOR FAMILY.

Eliphalet Poore was born in 1754 and died in April, 1813. He married

Elizabeth Kelly of Salem, N. H., born in 1750. She died in July, 1830.

Eliphalet C. Poore was born in Chester, N. H., in August, 1792, and died in Newbury, Byfield Parish, Oct. 7, 1871. He married Susan Davis of Gloucester, born in Gloucester in 1792, died May 24, 1826. Mr. Poore was superintendent of Gorham Parsons' large farm in Byfield during the latter's residence in Brighton. Mr. Poore occasionally visited Brighton for the purpose of overseeing work here.

Eliphalet C. and Susan had four children, Elizabeth, Solomon Allen, Elizabeth and Eben Parsons. Only S. Allen



S. A. POOR'S RESIDENCE

Poor survived. He married secondly Dec. 20, 1832, Lydia J. Terrey in Newbury, born April 29, 1799, died Oct. 2, 1865. They had four children who still live, namely, Mary J. who married J. O. Rogers, manufacturer of boots in Byfield, Ira W., Hiram K. and Abbie C.

The parents and grand parents of the above were buried in the old family lot in Byfield. Mr. Poor is highly spoken of by Mrs. Rogers who regards his influence of great advantage to her.

Mr. Poor was elected the first master of the Harvard Grammar School, now

the Bennett Grammar, which was established in the Town Hall in September, 1847.

In 1849 a particular class of citizens was displeased with Mr. Poor and at the town meeting in March, 1850, surprised the other citizens by defeating the old School Board. The new committee dismissed Mr. Poor. Many citizens were greatly disturbed. A subscription paper was started and Mr. Poor retained as a private teacher. In 1851 citizens at town meeting appointed a new Board of School



S. A. POOR

Committee and Mr. Poor was reinstated.

He was an excellent teacher, pleasant and very agreeable with his pupils, but possessed a reserve force which demanded obedience and perfect discipline. He was liked generally by all classes of people as a citizen, friend and neighbor, yet being a man of character could not please every one. The writer knew him as a friend and never had one superior.

In 1856 Mr. Poor purchased of Charles Dudley Hardy the estate on Lake Street. The modern house near the top of the hill was built by Mr. Hardy in 1852. On the estate is an interesting old house near Lake Street, which has excited much curiosity. It was inhabited by the grandfather of Charles D. Hardy, and later by Mrs. Betsey (Perkins) Hardy.

Mr. Hardy married Elizabeth Tuttle of New Market, N. H., and had two children, Charles A. and Eugene. He lived with his mother in the old Hardy house. She built, about 1848, the large house on the opposite side of Lake Street for her son and daughter. The latter married Irastus Tuttle and they lived in the newly erected building. She kept a few boarders, but died suddenly in 1819; then Madam Hardy moved in and took charge. She had for boarders Rev. and Mrs. F. A. Whitney, Mr. and Mrs. Thomas Thompson, Judge John Gray Rogers and his sister-in-law, Miss Catherine Brewster. She was a sister of Oliver Brewster of Boston, and her sister Augusta married Rev. Chandler Thayer. Miss Catherine Brewster was singular in some respects. She seldom left her chamber and visited the city only once a year when she purchased all she wished, sufficient to last another year.

Judge John Gray Rogers was born in Boston and graduated from Harvard in 1814; admitted to Suffolk Bar in October, 1817; appointed Aug. 10, 1831, associate judge of the Boston Police Court and remained on the bench until the court was abolished by an act passed May 29, 1866. He died in 1875. He was a very interesting old-fashioned gentleman, an extensive reader, and enjoyed

more his eleven o'clock night meal than any other, but his judge-like dignity unbent a little when he hastily drank his morning cup of coffee and started for the omnibus in order to reach his bench in time for the customary opening of his court.

He was not tall but rather stont, erect and judge-like in his manner, and usually wore a mulberry-colored body coat and large white cravat. He followed the old practice of taking a small pinch of snuff from an old-fashioned snuff box, and the use of a large red bandanna handkerchief as a natural consequence. He was greatly interested in the Unitarian Sunday School and his occasional addresses were appreciated and attentively listened to.

When Mr. Poor took possession of his estate he became interested in the cultivation of his grounds. He employed Patrick Kenney, who was engaged as farmer and lived in the old building. By the advantage of the warm southerly side of the hill he succeeded in raising and sending to the market on or prior to the 17th of June the earliest peas and his excellent fruits and vegetables were the result of intelligent care. After Mr. Poor's death Kenney purchased land on Fanenil Street and was very successful as a market gardener. He was an honest man and good citizen. He died Sept 9, 1899, aged seventy-two.

There is one trait in the character of Mr. Poor that should be recorded. He was very methodical. His salary as master was apportioned with great care, for board, clothes, gifts, investments, sickness, etc., and he lived according to this law. If the young men and women of today would follow such a rule and

not be shorn of their property and be always in debt, there would be far less misery in the world. The writer does not believe that "God tempests the wind to the shorn lamb."

In 1857 Mr. Poor married Mrs. M. M. Atkins of Boston. Her daughter, Melissa J. Tuttle, married Charles W. Bennett. [See Bennett Family.] They had one child, Elsie Wellington, who lives with her grandmother in West Newton.

Mrs. Poor's second daughter, Mary Ellen, married Perez B. Howard of Boston. He died in 1893. They had two children, Perez B. Jr. and Mabel, who reside in Brookline with their mother.

In 1864 Mr. Poor was elected member of the School Committee to fill a vacancy but he "had hardly assumed the duties of his office, before he was removed by death." Following is an abstract from the School Committee report, written by Rev. Ralph H. Bowles:—Mr. Poor resigned his office as principal of the Bennett Grammar School, at the close of the summer term. "He had been in failing health for several months and he died at his residence Thanksgiving morning, Nov. 24, 1864. He was forty-four years old. For nearly nineteen years he served this town as an instructor of youth in the leading grammar school. By an examination of the annual reports we find in each year since Mr. Poor began to teach, highly commendatory notices of him and his school. Through his protracted career he has been an eminently popular and successful teacher, and he will continue to live in the grateful remembrance of hundreds who were privileged to be his pupils. His character and services to the town are worthy of a

more extended notice than the limits of this report will allow; but there is little need of it, since they are known and appreciated by the community in which he has lived and labored so long and so well. By the removal of such a man, in the prime of life, so eminently qualified for his calling and ardently devoted to it, as he was, the school and the town have sustained a heavy loss."

After the death of Mr. Poor the estate was sold to Benjamin Franklin Paine. Mr. Paine was born in South Wellfleet March 16, 1826. For many years he resided in the West End of Boston and was engaged in the wholesale and retail fruit business and later in the confectionery and lunch business at the foot of Cornhill and Brattle Streets. At the time of the extension of Washington Street his place was demolished and he established himself in the grocery business as successor to D. Otis Sanger and continued in this business up to the time of his death June 2, 1899. During his residence in Brighton he was prominent in church affairs. He was a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He was a very honorable and liberal man and will be remembered as a staunch friend of the Francis Washburn Post 92, G. A. R., having aided the post in many ways. The loss of a son was a severe blow to him.

JACOB F. TAYLOR FAMILY.

Jacob F. Taylor was born in Boxboro, Mass., July 2, 1812; died in Brighton Jan. 4, 1890. His father, Phineas Taylor, born Sept. 15, 1789, married July 3, 1811, Mercy Fairbanks, born March 20, 1793, daughter of Jacob Fairbanks and Sarah Goldsmith of Harvard, Mass.

They had ten children.

Jacob F. Taylor, the oldest child, left Harvard at an early age and went to Watertown where he was engaged in the beef business. He came to Brighton April 2, 1838, and lived in a cottage on Market Street (now on Lincoln Street) from April 1, 1839, to April 1, 1845. March 31, 1845, he joined Elias D. Bennett in business. April 1, 1847, they dissolved and he went into business alone. He moved to the Lee place, so called, at North Brighton. The house is still standing, half of which is now used by the Episcopal S. Margaret's Mission Sunday School. In April, 1855, Mr. Taylor moved to the Burlingame house opposite Lake Street. Jan. 1, 1856, he moved into the house west of the Burlingame house which he erected; there the remaining years of his life were spent.

He was twice president of the National Market Bank and director until his death. He was one of the charter members of the Savings Bank, trustee and one of its vice-presidents. He was one of the incorporators of the Abattoir, a director and at one time its president. At one time he was a director of the Citizens' Mutual Insurance Company. He was town assessor several years, selectman during the years 1861-2-3 and interested in the Soldiers Monument. After annexation he was elected member of the Common Council.

"While not a member of any church his whole soul went out to help along the work of the Congregational Church. Whenever it was involved in debt he was one of the first to contribute liberally towards the relief of its burdens. It was a frequent saying of his that while any

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

one could attend church on a pleasant Sunday, on a stormy one but few could go, and he made it a point to be in his pew nearly every stormy Sunday."



JACOB F. TAYLOR.

"He met with two accidents. The first when president of the bank, going to Boston and stepping from the horse car his hip was broken. The second accident was caused by being thrown by his horse. His collar bone was broken and his head received injuries from which he never fully recovered."

"He owned what was known as the Bogle and Tilton (double) house and the Burlingame house. At one time they needed to be painted. A painter was engaged and before the completion of the work the latter applied for a part of the amount that would be due him. Mr. Taylor gave twice the amount asked, which was duly appreciated. This was characteristic of the man. He appreciated

true worth and was always ready to lend a helping hand. He aided many young men in starting a business life, not only financially but by good advice."

Mr. Taylor married Sally T. Whitney of Harvard, Mass., March 31, 1836. She was the oldest daughter of Deacon Richard and Sally Whitney of Harvard. She united with the Congregational Church by letter from the church in Harvard Nov. 3, 1839. Her interest in the church in all its several branches never faltered and her absences from divine worship were few except in case of sickness. Her birthplace is still owned by some of her nieces, it having been in the family for a period of 235 years. The house was moved a short distance



MRS. JACOB F. TAYLOR.

and enlarged, but the original part is still in use.

March 31, 1886, Mr. and Mrs. Taylor celebrated their golden wedding. All

the children and grandchildren were present, besides many friends.

Mrs. Taylor died Aug. 27, 1889. Her devotion to her family seemed to her to be her first duty and at the funeral services, conducted by Rev. J. E. Fullerton, the strongest impression of her that he gave to the friends was this — "She was a home maker."

"Brighton, Jan. 6, 1890.

"At a meeting of the directors of the Butchers' Slaughtering and Melting Association, the following memorial was adopted:

"Resolved: That we have learned with deep sorrow of the decease of our late associate, Mr. Jacob F. Taylor, who has been connected with us, either as president or director, in the management of this corporation from its formation.

"That we desire to place upon our records our tribute of respect for his many excellent qualities and particularly to testify to our high appreciation of the willingness and zeal with which he entered into all matters which he deemed calculated to promote the interests of this association. His experience and counsel have been very valuable to our association and in view of our long and pleasant connection with him we can but feel that his decease creates a vacancy in our board that will not easily be filled.

"That we desire to express our sincere sympathy with the family of our late friend in their great bereavement, a loss which must seem to them especially severe when we remember how recently they have been called upon to mourn the decease of a mother, whom none knew but to love and respect, and that we commend them to the keeping of that higher power which alone can comfort

and sustain them in their great affliction.

"That this memorial be extended upon our records and that a copy be sent to the family of our deceased friend, and that we will attend his funeral.

"Attest: W. F. Warren, Clerk."



JACOB F. TAYLOR RESIDENCE

"At a special meeting of the directors of the National Market Bank of Brighton held this day the following resolutions were adopted.

"Whereas we learn that the 'All Wise Ruler' has removed by death Mr. Jacob F. Taylor, our faithful friend and esteemed associate. Whereas in his death the bank loses one who has been connected with its management since its organization,—be it therefore

"Resolved: That while we bow in submission to the Divine Will, we, the directors of the National Market Bank of Brighton, do hereby express our appreciation of the high character, wise counsel and generous spirit which always characterized his relations with this institution.

"Resolved: That we extend to the family our sympathy in this their sorrow

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

and that these resolutions be spread upon the records of the bank and a copy transmitted to the family of the deceased.

"Resolved: That a committee of three attend the funeral of our late associate.

"Attest: F. G. NEWHALL, Cashier.
"Boston, Jan. 6, 1890."

Mr. and Mrs. Taylor had six children. The oldest child, born Sept. 5, 1837, died in infancy.

Albert Augustus, born Jan. 18, 1840, married in December, 1858, Martha Adeline Merritt, who died Jan. 22, 1893. They had seven children.



ALBERT A. TAYLOR

Frank Augustus, the oldest, married Annie Cora Sanderson, daughter of Charles W. Sanderson, and has one child, Helen Adeline.

George Alfred, Charles A., Hattie Chase and Henry Jackson, children of

Albert Augustus, deceased.

Carrie Adelaide, the sixth child, married George A. Nesmith and has two children, Mildred A. and Albert Taylor Nesmith.

Nellie Everett is the youngest child.



EDWARD E. TAYLOR

Edward Eugene Taylor, third son of Jacob F., was born March 12, 1843. During the Civil War he joined the 11th Massachusetts Battery and served as corporal. He was honorably discharged at the end of the term. He married in Nov. 29, 1865, Mary E., oldest daughter of Albert N. Monroe. She died in April, 1886. They had two children, Russell E., deceased, and William E. The father married secondly Mrs. Hester Burr.

Henry Howard Taylor, the fourth child, born June 7, 1844, married in December, 1865, Harriet Ellen Simmins of Augusta, Me. She died in 1877. They had one child, Henry Howard, deceased.



HENRY H. TAYLOR

The father married secondly Sarah J.



JACOB M. TAYLOR

Foley of Bath, Me., in June, 1878. He moved to Berwick, Iowa, a suburb of Des Moines, in March, 1867. He has been engaged in stock raising and is one of the most respected citizens of the township. His father took a deep interest in the farm and each year spent a good portion of his time with him so long as his health permitted.

Sarah Elizabeth Taylor, the fifth child, born June 13, 1818; died Aug. 31, 1843.

Jacob Mann Taylor, the sixth child, born Sept. 13, 1853.

CLARK SMITH.

Clark Smith, son of Tobias and Martha (Clark), born Aug. 11, 1817, in Lebanon, Me.; died Dec. 21, 1898. He came to Brighton at the age of sixteen and after serving one summer with Timothy Cory returned home, bought his freedom of his father and then entered the employ of Samuel Brooks of Brighton and for many years had charge of the Duncklee estate, then owned by Gorham Parsons. He with Calvin Ricker dealt extensively in apples and while thus engaged built with Mr. Ricker the first house, now numbered 18, on Parsons Street, which then was but a lane. He bought out Mr. Ricker's interest and for many years carried on extensive and successful business in the raising and marketing of fruit and vegetables. He was for a number of years town surveyor of the Brighton roads.

He married Dec. 25, 1844, Nancy E. Jordan of Denmark, Me. They had four children:

Julia Anna, born in October, 1845, married in May, 1864, Oren N. Roberts of Meredith, N. H. They had Fred. S.,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Emma N., Charles N., Harry and Albert C.

Abby Frances, born in July, 1848; died in 1850.

Jane Frances, born in September, 1852, married Charles A. Deering, son of Samuel Deering of Brighton, in 1875. They have two children, Nancy Gertrude who married Herbert G. Evans of Malden in June, 1898, and Elsie May.

Delia Holbrook, born in August, 1854, married Frederick Cowdrey in 1873. They have one child, Irene S.

Mrs. Clark died in 1857. Mr. Clark married secondly Betsey A. Niles of Newport, Vt., in 1858. They had four children:

Alvin Niles, born in March, 1860, married Bertha Lyman in 1891.

Frank Alonzo, born in March, 1864, married Marion Gilman of Detroit, Mich., in 1892. They have one child, born in March, 1897.

William Clark, born in April, 1868, married Cora E. Thayer in 1889. They had Ethel T., born in 1890, and Hazel W., born in 1896, died in 1899.

Charles A. Clark, born in May, 1870.

CLARK SMITH 2D.

Clark Smith 2d, nephew, of Clark Smith, was born in 1838 in Ossipee, N. H., and afterwards lived in Lebanon, Me. He was the son of John and Lydia (Jackson) Smith. They had four children, Langdon, Martha Jane, Frances and Clark. The youngest child, Clark, came to Brighton when about twelve years old. Previous to and during the Civil War, he was employed at the Woburn Arsenal and filled a responsible position there many years. He married April 13, 1862, Hannah Ropes, daughter

of William Ropes of Norfolk County, England. They had four children and lived on Parsons Street.

Edgar E. married Mabelle Harvey, daughter of James Harvey. They have one child, Leon Edgar.

Jennie Jackson Smith married Herbert F. Rice. [See Master Rice Family.] They have one child, Russell Jackson.

Edith M. Smith.

Harriet E. married Charles Brown of Allston. They have one child, Edmund C. Brown.

HARRINGTON FAMILY.

Uriah Harrington, born in Rutland, Mass., April 30, 1758, died Sept. 11, 1839; married Martha Adams Harrington, born at South Brookfield March 7, 1770, died at Brighton July 14, 1861.

They had eleven children: John Adams, born in 1788, died in 1829; Hannah, born in 1800, died in 1835; Martha, born in 1802, died in 1866; Zephia D., born in 1803, died in 1871; Elisha, born in 1805; Alma, born in 1807, died in 1808; Moses D., born in 1808; Almira, born in 1810, died in 1811; Asabel, born in 1812, died in 1850; Willard A., born in 1814; died in 1874; George, born in 1816, died in 1833.

Willard A. Harrington born at Tinmouth, Vt., March 3, 1811, died at Brighton July 13, 1874; married Dec. 24, 1840, Sarah A. Reed, born June 3, 1811, died at Brighton Nov. 17, 1864. He married secondly Jan. 13, 1855, M. Jewell, of Lawrence. They had ten children: Willard Brown, born Oct. 18, 1841; Mary Bartlett, born April 2, 1844, died Nov. 26, 1850; Maria Josephine, born Nov. 16, 1846; Martha Adams, born June 25, 1848, died Feb. 4, 1883; George and

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

Charles, twins, born May 16, 1850; J. Q. A., born May 20, 1853; Mary Ella, born Sept. 22, 1867; Teana Valena, born Jan. 9, 1869; Edward E., born Sept. 8, 1870; Albert L., born Aug. 14, 1873.

REED FAMILY.

Nathaniel Reed was born in Lexington. He had three children: Sarah A. Reed, who married Willard A. Harrington of Brighton; Mary Reed, who married B. H. Brown of Berlin; and Henry Reed, who married Eliza King and had six children as follows: Sarah, David, Henry, James, Charles and Elizabeth.

David married Sept. 15, 1879, Emma Chism of Newton. He came to Brighton in 1858, having fitted himself for the apothecary business. Jan. 10, 1862, he enlisted in Company K of the 93d New York Regiment and served three years. He was appointed postmaster April 1, 1887, and still continues in office.

WHITTEMORE FAMILY.

This family is very old, dating back to 1215. [See Whittemore's Genealogy of the Whittemore Family.]

The ancestor of the Whittemore families of New England was Thomas Whittemore who came from Hitchin, England, to this country about 1642 and settled in Charlestown. He married first —; secondly, April 14, 1623, Sarah Deardes, who died in 1628; thirdly, Hannah —, born in 1612. Issue: Sarah, baptized April 14, 1616; Mary, baptized May 12, 1624; Thomas baptized Oct. 6, 1626; Daniel, baptized July 31, 1633; John, baptized April 27, 1635, died in infancy; Nathaniel, baptized May 1, 1636; John, baptized Feb. 11, 1638; Elizabeth; Benjamin; Thomas; Samuel; Pelatiah; and Abraham, who was in the army in

1675, died Jan. 11, 1690, aged thirty-five. The father died at Malden May 25, 1661.

Samuel Whittemore, the eleventh child, son of Thomas and Hannah, married Hannah —. They had Samuel, born Dec. 24, 1672, at Dover, N. H.; Hannah, born Dec. 16, 1676; Elizabeth, born June 15, 1679, married James Clark; Sarah, born Jan. 16, 1681, married David Lawrence; Mary, born Sept. 9, 1681, married William Smith; Abigail, born Jan. 31, 1687; Susanna, born Oct. 16, 1690; Thomas, born Sept. 23, 1693; Samuel, born July 27, 1696. The father settled in Somerville, died Sept. 15, 1726, and was buried in Cambridge.

Samuel, the youngest child of Samuel and Hannah, married first Elizabeth Spring and secondly Esther Prentice. Their children were: Samuel, born Jan. 19, 1721; Elizabeth, born Feb. 29, 1724, married W. Cutler and was the mother of thirty-six children; Sarah, born March 12, 1725, married John Dickson, Jr.; Hannah, born Nov. 15, 1727; Thomas, born Oct. 29, 1729; Susannah, born March 22, 1731; William, born in 1732, known as Master Whittemore, graduate of Harvard University in 1755 and died in 1818; Catherine, born in 1734; Hannah, born in 1737, married Thomas Cutler; Mary, born May 6, 1741, married Stephen Whitmore of Medford. The father died Feb. 3, 1793, aged ninety-six. He held important positions in Cambridge during the Revolution. At the age of eighty he fired upon the British on their retreat from Lexington, killing two soldiers. He was struck in the face by a bullet which shot away a part of his cheekbone and was mangled by the bayonets of the British soldiers. He recovered in four hours and survived sixteen

years.

Thomas Whittemore, the fifth child of Samuel, married Anna Cutter. They had Anna, born Aug. 14, 1754, married Thomas Russell, Thomas, born Oct. 1, 1756, married Susanna Cutter, Amos, born April 19, 1759, William, born Jan. 29, 1761, married, first, Elizabeth Cutter, and, second, Rebecca Tufts, Susanna, born Aug. 5, 1763, married Francis Cutter, Aaron, born Aug. 13, 1765, Aaron, born March 30, 1767, Rhoda, born Feb. 2, 1770, Lydia, born Nov. 29, 1771, Samuel, born March 25, 1774, Gersham, born April 6, 1776.

William Whittemore, the fourth child of Thomas and Anna, married Elizabeth Cutter. They had Elizabeth, Hannah, Sarah, William, Caroline, (all died unmarried) James Madison, Thomas Jefferson, (family genealogist) born in 1797, died in January, 1872. His son William Henry, born in 1834, was a graduate of Harvard University in 1853, died Feb. 9, 1857; Mary Ann married Henry S. Low of Boston, deceased. William, the ninth and youngest child, served in the Mexican War and died in Oregon in 1851.

James Madison Whittemore, born in 1796, was educated in Medford and entered Harvard College. In 1832 he married Sarah, daughter of Rev. Sewall and Judith Parsons Lancaster, who was a cousin of Gorham Parsons. She was an adopted daughter of Mr. Parsons and he at the time of her marriage gave to her the lot of land on which her husband's father erected about 1831, for the couple, the house which, a number of years after, was sold to Stephen H. Bennett and is now the property of George A. Wilson.

Dr. Whittemore was a physician of the old school and very efficient. He

was highly esteemed by Brighton people and his practice extended to Boston, where he was well known and respected, and to the towns about Brighton. He had as generally termed a very long head. His knowledge was not confined to his profession. His favorite study was astronomy in which he was recognized as



DR. JAMES M. WHITEMORE

an authority. He possessed a large number of astronomical instruments and was deeply interested in the subject.

He was asked when to leave off winter flannels, he answered; — "In this climate you can take them off the thirtieth of June but it may be very wise if you put them on the first of July." He had an odd way of holding his head a little one side and upon being asked by an impudent citizen why he did not hold it erect, said, "In a field of well ripened wheat only the empty-headed spears

stand erect." After Dr. Braman was settled as a physician in Brighton, Dr. Whittemore became sensitive, fearful of supercedure, as he was advanced in years. He had always been a very strong temperance man, and a patient advised to drink porter and desiring to avoid offending his physician said to the doctor, "Mr. Braman thinks porter would be very bad for me." "No such thing," replied the doctor, "a little porter will do you good." His wife, Sarah, died March 26, 1836. Aug. 19, 1846, he married Catherine Hale Carter, born in Leominster in April, 1809. She died Sept. 10, 1872, childless. Her ancestor, Rev. Thomas Carter, came from St. Albans, England, in 1635 and settled in Massachusetts. His son and grandson were ministers. Then followed Josiah Carter who was an officer at the battle of Lexington. Her brother, Artemas Carter, born Aug. 12, 1813, died at Winnetka, Ill., May 10, 1877. He was one of the founders of Antioch College. He married Anna C. Matchett. [See Matchett Family.] Their children were Horace, deceased, Florence, deceased, Alice, Lillian, Russell and Leslie P. Carter.

Dr. Whittemore died in 1863, aged 68, leaving two sons by his first wife, Edward W. and James M.

Col. Edward W. Whittemore, the elder child, was born Feb. 13, 1834. He was a graduate of our High School and was appointed 2nd Lieut., 17th Infantry, Oct. 24, 1861, 1st Lieut. May 10, 1862, and Captain March 10, 1865. He was transferred to the 35th Infantry Sept. 21, 1866, and to the 15th Infantry Aug. 12, 1869. He was promoted to Major of 10th Infantry Feb. 17, 1889, and Lieut.-Colonel of 12th Infantry Oct. 14, 1892.

He received brevet of Major March 13, 1865, for faithful and meritorious services. Retired from active service March 7, 1893, having served over thirty years.

He was captured on the retreat after the Graves Mill fight Jan. 27, 1862—this was during the seven days' fight before Richmond—and was prisoner from June 28 to Aug. 13, 1862. Since the



COL. E. W. WHITTEMORE

Civil War he served in Texas, New Mexico, Colorado, Dakota, Arizona and California, and was on duty in Washington, D. C., in 1882 and 1883.

He was married July 21, 1868, to Mary E., daughter of Judge Ira L. Hewett of San Antonio, Texas. She died at their home Oct. 2, 1895, and is buried in his father's lot in Evergreen Cemetery. They had three sons; two died under two years of age. The remaining son, Edward Lancaster Whittemore, a graduate of Yale, was fitted as a physician in

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

this country and abroad and passed the New State Board in May, 1899.

Col. James M. Whittemore was born March 5, 1836. He graduated from the Brighton High School. Following is his military history:

Cadet at the U. S. Military Academy, West Point, from July 1, 1855, to July 1, 1860, when he was graduated and promoted in the army to breveted second lieutenant of artillery July 1, 1860; served in garrison at Fort Monroe, Va., 1860-61; second lieutenant, 3rd Artillery, Sept. 27, 1860; served during the Rebellion of the Seceding States, 1861-66; in defense of Fort Pickens, Fla., Feb. 7 to Oct. 25, 1861; transferred to Ordnance Corps May 5, 1861; first lieutenant Ordnance July 1, 1861; engaged against the Rebel Night Attack on Santa Rosa Island, Fla., Oct. 9, 1861; as an ordnance officer at Washington Arsenal, D. C., Oct. 28, 1861, to Jan. 27, 1862; in covering the defense of Washington, D. C., Jan. 27 to April 18, 1862, and at Frankford Arsenal, Pa., April 18 to Aug. 29, 1862; at the Military Academy as assistant professor of mathematics, Aug. 29, 1862, to Jan. 27, 1864; captain, Ordnance, March 3, 1863; in command of Indianapolis Arsenal, Ind., Feb., 1864, to Sept. 15, 1866; breveted major March 13, 1865, for meritorious services in the Ordnance Department during the Rebellion; assistant ordnance officer at Watervliet Arsenal, West Troy, N. Y., Sept. 18, 1866, to 1868; assistant at Watertown Arsenal, Watertown, Mass., 1868 to 1869; commanding Kennebec Arsenal, Augusta, Me., 1869 to 1876; major, June 23, 1871; commanding Frankford Arsenal, Philadelphia, Pa., 1876 to 1879; assistant to the chief of ordnance, Ordnance Office,

Washington, D. C., 1879 to 1885; lieutenant colonel Aug. 2, 1879; commanding Watervliet Arsenal, West Troy, N. Y., 1885 to 1889; colonel, Jan. 3, 1887; commanding Rock Island Arsenal, Rock Island, Ill., 1889 to 1891; commanding U. S. Powder Depot, Dover, N. J., 1892 to



COL. JAMES M. WHITTEMORE

1897; commanding Frankford Arsenal, Philadelphia, Pa., from March 23, 1897, through the Spanish-American War, and at the present time.

Col. J. M. Whittemore is one of eleven officers who served through the whole Civil War with creditable records.

June 24, 1863, Col. Whittemore married Anna B., daughter of Capt. Elisha Peck of the Navy.

Upon the death of Gen. D. W. Flagler, chief of ordnance in the army, Col. Whittemore was next in line of succession, but this fact does not carry with it the right of promotion which is subject

to the pleasure of superior authority.

By an act approved March 3, 1899, any naval officer who served during the Civil War with a creditable record, shall, when retired, be retired with the rank and three-fourths sea-pay of the next higher grade. A retired army officer receives three-fourths of his pay proper. That the army officer may be favored in like manner, Col. Whittemore has interested himself in a bill which will be urged at the next assembly of Congress, conforming with the advantages now derived by naval officers, and it is therefore expected that our Col. Whittemore will be favored; at any rate his work will benefit others.

BENNETT FAMILY.

Elias Bennett, born at East Boylston April 30, 1771; died at Sterling April 20, 1824; married Sarah Hastings, [see Hastings Family] daughter of Stephen and Martha (Walker) Hastings, born at East Boylston Sept. 13, 1775. Her line descended from Thomas Hastings through Samuel and Daniel. She married secondly Asa Holman of Bolton. Surviving him she died at West Boylston August 13, 1858, in her eighty-third year and was interred at Mount Auburn. They had fourteen children, namely:

Stephen Hastings Bennett, born July 9, 1793, died in infancy.

Sally Bennett, born Aug. 10, 1774, married May 8, 1814, Asa Barrett, born in Bolton Nov. 8, 1787. They removed to Baltimore. She died Sept. 26, 1863. They had three children, Charles, Sarah Josephine and Francis Oliver.

Martha Bennett, born at East Boylston July 9, 1796, married Ezekiel Kendall of Templeton. He died July 17,

1861. They had two children, namely: Martha Jane Kendall, born March 27, 1835, married July 18, 1855, Weston Lewis in Hingham April 14, 1834. They had one child, Weston Kendall. Charles Kendall, born Sept. 6, 1811.

Althina Bennett, born March 13, 1798, married Farwell Eager of Westminster. He died at Lancaster Feb. 1, 1839. She died at Brighton April 6, 1859. They had eight children, namely, Caroline Eager, died Dec. 2, 1842, aged twenty-one years; Sarah A. Eager, died Nov. 27, 1840, aged eighteen; John Bigelow Eager, born in Lancaster May 6, 1826, died in 1853; Eliza Eager married Jacob Sherman of East Boston and died a bride; Frederic Eager, born July 27, 1833, died in 1834; Harriet Puffer Eager, born in 1834, died Nov. 26, 1856; Almira Eager died in infancy. A son died in infancy Nov. 1, 1839.

Stephen Hastings Bennett was born at East Boylston, Mass., Feb. 3, 1800. He came to Brighton in 1820, and by industry and perseverance secured a fortune. He always manifested a lively interest in the welfare and prosperity of the town. He became a large owner in the Cattle Fair Hotel Corporation and succeeded Edward Sparhawk as president of the Bank of Brighton.

He married Nov. 29, 1827, (Thanksgiving day) Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan and Martha (Robbins) Livermore, born in Brighton Oct. 30, 1800. [See Livermore Family.]

After his marriage he lived in a house belonging to James Dana on Washington Street. Subsequently he purchased from ——— Ruggles the house on Market Street, west side, half-way between the railroad and Western

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Avenue. Later he purchased the Whittemore house, an illustration of which is given, where he lived, and died April 21, 1868.

In 1860 he presented to the town a lot of land, a little more than half an acre, valued at \$1500, on Winship Place, Agricultural Hill, as a site for a school-house. A grammar school building was erected on it in 1860-61 and the school formerly called the Harvard Grammar

Massachusetts," in 1852. Mr. Bennett's wealth is estimated at \$250,000. "He married a daughter of old Jonathan Livermore, by whom he received a snug little property" which aided him in his adventures. In 1834 "he started an opposition cattle-market to the one in Brighton centre, but was induced to give it up for stock in the other concern. Is the largest stock holder in the Bank of Brighton with one exception."



WHITTEMORE MANSION.

School then first took the name of Bennett Grammar School. Upon the completion of the new building on Chestnut Hill Avenue in 1873 the name and school were transferred to the new building and the old building was used for primary schools and designated the Winship Primary. In the autumn of 1899 it was moved to the rear of the present new building.

In the publication "Rich Men of

The three children of Stephen H. and Elizabeth were born in Brighton. Eliza Althina Bennett, born Sept. 11, 1829, died at her home Aug. 18, 1853. Sarah Amanda Bennett, born March 27, 1833, married Oct. 30, 1854, William Frederic Matchett, born in Brighton July 17, 1832, son of William Perkins Matchett Jr. and Catherine (Plummer). He was of the firm of Thomas J. Lee & Co., brokers. Stephen Dexter Bennett, born July 15,

1838, married at Brighton Dec. 17, 1861, Helen Frances, born at Roxbury Aug. 29, 1811, daughter of Albert and Caroline (Keith) Howe. They have four children.

Almira Bennett, born Nov. 27, 1802, died in infancy.

Almira Bennett, born Feb. 14, 1801, married Jan. 1, 1824, Warren Townsend. She died Feb. 12, 1835. They had five children, namely, Henry Warren, Abigail Holman, Charles Bennett, Mary Ann Carter and Abigail Holman Seaver.

Timothy Walker Bennett, born Jan. 27, 1806, married Mary Wiswall of Boylston in 1827 and settled in Brighton. She died Oct. 11, 1829, six days after the birth of her second child. He married secondly Phebe Titecomb of Roxbury in January, 1830. He died July 17, 1856, in his fifty-first year. His six children, all born in Brighton, follow: — Sarah Elizabeth Bennett, born Feb. 24, 1828, married March 3, 1853, Warren A. Read. They lived in Salem and had two children, namely, Charles Warren and Alice Pinkham. Timothy Walker Bennett, born Oct. 5, 1829. Charles Oscar Bennett, born Sept. 9, 1830, died Dec. 23, 1831. Caroline A. Bennett, born March 20, 1832, married Sept. 27, 1852, James L. Pinkham. They lived in Chelsea and had two children, namely, Lizzie Low and Edward Vincent. Charles Oscar Bennett, born Jan. 2, 1834, married July 10, 1858, Sarah F. Chubbuck and had three children, namely, Warren Read, Carrie Alice and Hattie F. Phebe Almira Bennett, born in August, 1837, died Oct. 8, 1838.

Mary Bennett, born at East Boylston Nov. 27, 1808, married Sept. 23, 1827, Samuel Newhall of Stirling. Their

children follow: — Elizabeth Sarah, born March 14, 1829, died Sept. 27, 1853; Frances Susan, born April 1, 1833, married first James O. Wright Aug. 9, 1853, and secondly Charles Holton Jan. 3, 1865, and had four children.

Lucy Bennett was born at East Boylston Dec. 13, 1810, married at Newton Dec. 19, 1844, Joshua Jennison of that place and died there April 27, 1849.

Elias Dexter Bennett, born at Lancaster April 6, 1815, came to Brighton in 1830, where he married Oct. 9, 1839, Almira Wellington, born at Westminster, Mass., Aug. 1, 1818, daughter of Seth and Louisa (Miles) Wellington. They resided on Market Street, first in a house still standing on the west side midway between the railroad and Western Avenue, and afterwards he built a house in which he resided a few hundred feet north of the Catholic Church. They had four children, born in Brighton, namely, Elias Hastings Bennett, born Sept. 13, 1840, was educated at Brighton, passing honorably through the several grades of schools, and entered on mercantile life in Boston as clerk. Three or four years had been passed here, when the battle-cry called him to the service of his country before he had attained his twenty-first year. He enlisted for three years in the 13th Massachusetts Volunteers, having been first connected with the 4th Battalion of Rifles which was absorbed in the 13th. He left Boston for the field July 29, 1861. He was in several skirmishes and engagements with the enemy, and fell, nobly serving, on Saturday, Aug. 30, 1862, in the disastrous battle of Bull Run, Va. His body was buried on the field with other comrades. His excellent character in the service is attested

by the sympathetic communication of Rev. Mr. Gaylord, chaplain of the 13th, and by his officers and fellow-soldiers. Charles Wellington Bennett, born Nov. 2, 1841, died Oct. 25, 1842. Charles Wellington Bennett, born Jan. 26, 1845, married Melissa J. Tuttle. They had one child, Elsie Wellington. William Frederic Bennett, born April 13, 1847, a graduate of Harvard University and Law School, admitted a member of Suffolk Bar and practised for a while; married Miss Van Wyck of New York. He died in 1897.

Charles Bennett, born at Lancaster in June, 1817; drowned there in 1820.

James Dexter Bennett, born in 1812, died in 1814.

Aaron Sawyer Bennett, born in 1819, died in 1821.

THE MARTIN FAMILY.

Nathaniel Martin, son of Ferrin Martin, was born in Londonderry, N. H., in March, 1810. When quite a young man he went to Dover, N. H., remaining there until he removed to Brighton, Mass., about 1836. He immediately engaged in business and continued active until his health failed, about two years before his death in August, 1861. He took much interest in local affairs, and in the social life of the town. He was selectman for a number of years, and held various other town offices; was representative in the Legislature of 1855. He selected the site of Evergreen Cemetery, and was warmly opposed on this choice on the ground that "it was too far from the town." In the town meeting his judgment in the matter was fully endorsed. It is a commentary on the expansion of an active community that in

these later days it is considered by some to be too near.

He married Lydia Peirce in 1835. Lydia Peirce was daughter of Samuel and Lydia (Goodrich) Peirce. She was born in Beverly in November, 1813, and died at Brighton in February, 1879. She was a direct descendant of John Peirce, who was brother of Captain William Peirce, who commanded the Mayflower in 1624.

Capt. Peirce was a prominent factor in the founding of New England, and his record is historical.

John Peirce was born in Norwich, England in 1588, and died in Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1631. The family descent is as follows: Robert, born in 1617, died in 1701; Benjamin, born in 1667, died in September, 1715; Jerathmeel, born in 1708, died in March, 1750; Benjamin, born in 1738, was a member of Capt. Pickering's Company of Minute Men, Gridley's Regiment, and killed at the battle of Lexington in 1775; Samuel, father of Lydia Peirce, born in 1771, died in 1818.

Lydia Martin had five children: Charles Nathaniel, A. Thorndike, George P., Samuel T. P. and Emma Frances.

The oldest son, Charles N., went to Memphis in 1859, and became interested in the cotton business. In 1861 he was appointed captain in the Confederate service; was wounded early in the war and compelled to resign. He afterwards engaged in business in Memphis and Little Rock, Ark., but his health failing he returned to Brighton in 1877, and died in January, 1878. He was buried in Evergreen Cemetery and the Francis Washburn Post, G. A. R., has for twenty years decorated his grave on Memorial

Day, when it honors those who wore the blue. Such Christian acts dignify men and cause the veterans to become more highly honored.

Thorndike went to Chicago in 1857, thence to New Orleans and engaged in cotton pressing. At the outbreak of the Civil War he was appointed lieutenant in Austin's Battalion, Louisiana Sharp Shooters, which he practically commanded when not on staff duty, his ranking officer being frequently detailed for other duties. He served on the staffs of Gen. Bragg, Hood and others, and at the time of his death was on that of Gen. Gibson. He was in nearly every important battle of the western armies and was several times wounded. At the battle of Nashville, when the Southern army was crushed by General Thomas, he obtained leave from staff duty and commanded his battalion. He was the last man of his battalion to leave the trenches, and was wounded severely while standing on a knoll directing its retreat. He was captured and placed in the United States Military Hospital at Nashville, where he died Dec. 28, 1864. A special order deploing his death and commending his courage and ability was issued by his division commander—a somewhat unusual action when so many were deserving of praise. He is entombed at New Orleans, Louisiana.

George P. went west in 1868, and later to the south where he now resides. He is engaged in the packing business, and has a family.

Samuel Thorndike Perez Martin was engaged in the wholesale hardware business since 1863. The house with which he was always connected was established more than seventy-five years since, and

is now incorporated as the Dana Hardware Company. He married Isabella DeVries of Gloucester, Mass., in 1879. She died at Brighton in April, 1891, leaving one son, Thorndike De Vries Martin.

She was a daughter of Jacob and Eliza Cressey (Jones.) He was a shipmaster in the East Indian and South American trade, and was associated in business with his brothers in Surinam. He was lost at sea on a voyage from that port.

Mr. Martin died Dec. 30, 1899. The interment was at Evergreen Cemetery. He was a member of the Royal Arch Chapter of Cambridge. For many years he was active in the work of the First Parish Church and founder of the Unity Club and its first president.

In 1869 he became a member of Bethesda Lodge. Following is an abstract from resolutions passed by the lodge:

"He honorably filled the various offices to which he was appointed and was installed master of the lodge in 1875 and again in 1876. During those two years he presided over the lodge with conspicuous ability and courtesy and left the master's chair possessed of the gratitude, respect and confidence of every member. During the years that have since passed he has been ever ready to help the lodge with his thorough knowledge of Masonic Law, acquired by earnest and attentive study, and with his advice and counsel which have been freely given in directing the lodge toward prosperity and success.

"He was by nature bold and independent; whatever he said he meant and whatever he thought he spoke. No atom of deception or dissimulation could be found in his character.

"A man of most decided opinions, strong in his friendships — strong in his dislikes. To those who were favored with the former he was a most agreeable, pleasing and instructive companion, and those he disliked could never charge him with any lack of that civility which is ever present in the perfect gentleman. Gifted and entertaining in conversation, of wide knowledge and uncommon literary attainments his company was always delightfully charming and interesting.

"This lodge hereby desires to record its appreciation of his many excellent qualities and joins with hosts of friends both in and out of the fraternity in mourning with sincere sorrow his untimely death."

Emma F. Martin is first assistant in the Frederic A. Whitney Primary School with which she has been connected since her graduation from the High School. She resides at her brother's late residence on Chestnut Hill Avenue.

Charles Martin, brother of Nathaniel, was born in Derry, N. H., in February, 1812. He was a resident of Brighton for many years, and carried on the provision business in the store now occupied by Fiske & Marshall. He afterwards removed to West Newton and engaged in the same line of business there. Later he went to Boston and conducted a market until nearly the time of his death in 1882. He was an ardent lover of the gun and was widely known as an expert in wild bird shooting. He married Susan W. Loveland, of Chatham, Mass., in 1853. She survives him and resides with her son Edwin, in Newton. He had four children, Susie, Charles L., Mary Hester and Edwin S., of whom the two sons are living. Charles L. is in the west, and

Edwin S. is connected with the leather business in Boston.

HIRAM BARKER FAMILY.

Richard Barker settled in what is now Andover in 1643. He bought large tracts of land and was one of the founders of the town and of old North Church. In 1653 he is mentioned as surveyor and road commissioner. In 1678 he signed allegiance to the crown, with his five sons over sixteen years of age. His son Benjamin was too young. His name is on all the wills of the time. He was selectman until his death. He owned all the land that now constitutes Methuen. He married Joanna ——— and had nine children: John, born in 1643, married Mary Stevens in 1670; William, born in 1645, married May Dix in 1676; Sara, born in 1647, married John Abbott; Ebenezer, born in 1650, married Abigail Wheeler; Esther, born in 1652, married John Stevens in 1676; Richard, born in 1654, married Hannah Kimball in 1682; Hannah, born in 1656, married Christopher Osgood; Stephen, born in 1659, married Mary Abbott in 1687; Benjamin, born in 1666, married Hannah Marston in 1688.

John, the oldest child, inherited the principal part of his father's estate. He owned several farms. He was first deacon and was sergeant, lieutenant and captain in Indian wars. Several other sons of Richard held commissions and rendered excellent service in defence of their homes.

Stephen Barker, the eighth child of Richard, was the pioneer founder of Methuen and principal man of the town.

Stephen Barker, son of Stephen, was born in 1688. He married Mary ———. The church was established in 1727. His

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

brother Ebenezer and son Zebediah were the first teachers in the schools. He was prominent in civil as well as religious life.

John Barker, son of Stephen, born in 1721, married Sara ——.

Thomas Barker, son of John, was born in 1749. He married Hannah ——. He was engaged in the battle of Bunker Hill. There were 226 Barkers fighting at that time.

Aaron Barker, son of Thomas, was

business. In 1848 he associated with Mr. Granville Fuller in the lumber business for about seven years. It was in the latter part of this time that he built his house on Parsons Street. In 1856 he engaged in the flour and hard bread business with his brother at 74 Commercial Street, which business gradually grew into starch manufacturing in which he continued the remainder of his life. This business is still continued by his two sons



BARKER RESIDENCE

born Feb. 8, 1784; died Oct. 9, 1849. He married Jan. 20, 1811, Mary Eustis, born Jan. 5, 1789. She died March 11, 1855.

Hiram Barker, son of Aaron and Mary (Eustis) Barker, was born in West Newton April 22, 1812. He was the oldest of ten children. In early life he learned the blacksmith trade after which he engaged in the grocery business in West Newton. In 1839 he moved to North Brighton and engaged in the same

and grandson.

On Oct. 31, 1839, he married Hepsybeth Faxon of Newton. She descended from Thomas Faxon who was born in England about 1601 and came to America before 1647 with his wife Joane and three children and settled in Dedham. He was a prominent man and highly respected.

Richard Faxon, the third child, was born in England about 1630; married

Elizabeth ——, born in 1633. He died Dec. 20, 1674. She married secondly Benjamin Hobart and died Aug. 9, 1704. Richard and Elizabeth had ten children.



HIRAM BARKER

Thomas Faxon, the sixth child, was born Aug. 2, 1662; married Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Susanna (Bates) Blanchard of Weymouth, born Dec. 1, 1662. He was forced to join the expedition of Sir William Phipps, but before it sailed for Canada he died of small pox in 1690. He is represented as a sergeant. They had two children.

Richard, the elder, born Sept. 4, 1686, married Dec. 29, 1709, Anna, (born July 18, 1687) daughter of James and Sarah Brackett. He was town clerk of Braintree seventeen years, and captain of the militia and town treasurer. He died May 5, 1768. She died Oct. 16, 1769. They had eight children.

James Faxon, the fifth child, was

born Nov. 7, 1720, married first March 15, 1744, Relief Thayer, daughter of Nathaniel and Relief (Hyde) Thayer, born March 11, 1723. She died suddenly in 1744. He married secondly Widow Mary Denton Aug. 19, 1775. She died April 3, 1805, aged seventy-three. He was a captain in the militia—a man of influence and Christian character. He died June 21, 1797. His widow was a school teacher. They had nine children.

James, the oldest, was born Oct. 6, 1744; married Mary Field, born in 1754, (published May 20, 1775) daughter of Joseph and Abigail (Newcomb) Field. He joined the militia March 4, 1776, and in 1783-4. He died Oct. 5, 1829. She



MADAM HIRAM BARKER

died May 6, 1839. They had nine children.

Joseph Faxon, the second child, born Jan. 21, 1779, married April 2, 1806, Hepsy Adams, daughter of Roger and

Hepsey (Russell) Adams of Newton. He moved to Newton and afterwards to Watertown; was interested in agriculture. They had six children.

Hepseybeth Faxon, the third child, was born in Newton Sept. 16, 1816.

Mr. Barker died June 27, 1893, at his home on Parsons Street. At the time of his death he was the oldest director in the National Bank of Brighton, having been a director since it was incorporated. He was an active member of the Congregational (Orthodox) Church and always ready to help in its support.

The following resolutions were presented by the National Bank:

"Resolved: That in the death of Hiram Barker, our late associate and friend, the Bank loses the last of those who formed the first Board of Directors and who has ever since taken a deep interest in its success and been untiring in his efforts. Having known him for many years not only in business life but socially we feel he has left us an example worthy of imitation, by his honesty of purpose and uprightness in all his business dealings. As a citizen he was jealous of the good name of Brighton, earnestly advocating what he considered for its good, and opposing by voice and acts what he believed would be an injury to its welfare."

Mr. and Mrs. Barker had four children:—

Hiram Eustis Barker, born Jan. 1, 1842, married Nov. 4, 1863, Abbie Anna Arnold, born May 13, 1842, daughter of Mottram Veazie and Sarah (Dudley) Arnold. [See Baxter Family, Vol. 1, p. 221.] They reside in Newton. They have three children: Walter Hiram, born Aug. 11, 1866, married Oct. 28, 1891,

Elizabeth Perrin Collins, of Newton; Eustis Herbert, born March 17, 1871, married Oct. 31, 1899, George Clinton Ewing of Philadelphia; and Ida A. Barker.

Anna Maria Barker, born Dec. 4, 1843, died Sept. 5, 1888. By permission the following is taken from resolutions adopted by the Ladies' Association of the Evangelical Congregational Church: "The members of this Association desire to express to the family of our beloved friend the assurance of our sincere sympathy and affection and the belief that not to them alone has this bereavement come. The sense of deepest loss is far reaching, extending not only to the church and various organizations of which she was a valued member but throughout the entire community." The writer remembers very pleasantly her enthusiastic and sensible teachings in her Sunday school.

Angeline Faxon Barker, born Jan. 12, 1846, married Dec. 2, 1868, Charles Sidney Ensign, born July 26, 1842, son of Sidney A. and Julia (Brockway) Ensign. He is an attorney. They have Angie Gertrude and Charles Sidney. Residence: Newton.

Elbra Lincoln Barker, born Nov. 11, 1855, married Dec. 15, 1897, Fannie L. Baldwin, born June 27, 1861.

Capt. Thaddens Baldwin [see Baldwin Family] had eleven children. The oldest was Tilly and the youngest Life Baldwin.

Tilly Baldwin was born in 1781 and married Rebecca Hoard, of Westminster.

Charles Henry Baldwin, son of Tilly and Rebecca, was born in 1823 and married Mary L. Powers of Phillipston. Fannie L. Baldwin, daughter of Charles

and Mary, was born in Phillipston.

These four generations were born on the same old farm on one of the highest hills of Phillipston, Mass., from which may be seen Monadnock, Wachusett, the Green Mountains and the outline of the White Mountains.

Mr. and Mrs. E. L. Barker reside at 1758 Beacon Street, Brookline. In December, 1899, they entertained a party of octogenarians. Cards were sent to Miss Harriet Faxon of Watertown, Mrs. Caroline J. Barker of West Newton, Mrs. L. A. Baldwin of Cambridge, Mrs. Lydia Goodenough of Brighton, Mrs. L. H. Sanderson of Hyde Park, Mrs. E. A. Hollis of Allston, Mrs. Cross of Cambridge, Mrs. E. C. Sparhawk of Brighton, Mrs. C. H. Baldwin of Athol and Mrs. Hiram Barker of Brookline, and out of the ten, seven were present. After lunch was served a group picture was taken. It was discovered that all present preferred the electric car and the automobile to the old style of conveyance. Three of the ladies were originally from Phillipston. The table decorations were from the old town. Mrs. Lydia Goodenough is a direct descendant of Hannah Dustin.

In 1858 Hiram Barker and his brother, Henry A. Barker of West Newton, were copartners in the flour business on Commercial Street, Boston. About that time they took an interest in a small starch factory situated on Charles River in Watertown, the capacity of which at this time was ten barrels of flour a day.

On Jan. 1, 1863, Hiram E. Barker was admitted a partner. As the business increased additions were needed to the original plant. Lack of room compelled the firm to seek other situations, the re-

quirements being pure cold water and proper drainage. Much difficulty was encountered in securing a proper location, but in 1876 the requisite advantages were secured in a lot in Brighton on North Beacon Street, near the Boston & Albany Railroad. In 1882 another plant was secured on California Street in Newton.

On the retirement of H. A. Barker of West Newton from the firm on Sept. 1, 1888, Elbra L. Barker was admitted a partner. At the time of the death of Hiram Barker in 1893, the grandson, Walter Hiram Barker, was admitted a partner, making the firm at the present time consist of Hiram E., Elbra L. and Walter H. Barker.

The company has occupied quarters in the same building on Commercial Street, Boston, for over forty years. As will be seen by the increase from one plant to three there has been a gradual growth of business. The capacity at the present time is over 140 barrels of flour a day, making about ten tons of starch daily. It is used extensively throughout the United States from the Atlantic to the Pacific and somewhat in foreign countries. To use a florid expression, this quantity of starch seems to be sufficient to stiffen the spinal columns of all that is mortal in our universe.

It is a great satisfaction to note this successful advance in business and to recognize its increase and sustainment by young men who were born and educated in Brighton.

ELIJAH WHITE FAMILY.

John White arrived in the ship *Lion* Sept. 16, 1632, and is presumed to be the ancestor of the Whites of Brighton.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

Andrew White [see Bond's History of Watertown] married Feb. 4, 1695-6, Sarah Sanderson. They had four children—Sarah, Andrew, William and Hannah.

Hannah, the youngest, born Jan. 15, 1708-9, married Dec. 2, 1730, Jonathan Learned. He was a descendant of William Learned who was admitted freeman May 11, 1634. He died March 1, 1645-6, leaving a widow and one child, Isaac.

Isaac Learned married July 9, 1646, Mary Stearns. They had six children. Benoni, the youngest, born in Chelmsford Nov. 29, 1657, married June 10, 1680, Mary Fanning, born Oct. 27, 1662. She died in childbed Oct. 14, 1688, and he married secondly Sarah ——— who survived him. They had twelve children.

Thomas Learned, the oldest child of Deacon Benoni and Mary, was born Feb. 11, 1681-2; died in Watertown Dec. 22, 1729. He married Mary Mason, a descendant of Capt. Hugh Mason, admitted freeman of Watertown in 1634. They had fourteen children. The father kept a tavern in Watertown known as Learned's Tavern. His widow continued the charge of the tavern.

Bezaleel Learned, the tenth child of Thomas, was born March 5, 1720; married Nov. 21, 1745, Jernsha Bond. She died July 2, 1767, and he married secondly Dec. 26, 1779, Susanna Bowman, baptized July 10, 1726. She was great-granddaughter of Nathaniel Bowman admitted freeman in Watertown Oct. 19, 1630. He married Anne ——— and had seven children. Francis Bowman, the oldest child, born in 1630; admitted freeman in 1652; died Dec. 16, 1687; married Martha Sherman, daughter of Capt. John Sherman, born Feb. 21, 1640. (Her

brother Joseph married Elizabeth Winship, daughter of Lient. Edward Winship.) Francis Bowman had nine children. Samuel, the seventh child, born Aug. 14, 1679, married twice, had fourteen children. Susanna was the youngest born July 10, 1726.

In 1769 Bezaleel took charge of the Learned Tavern. Later the Spring Hotel was built on the site of the old tavern. They had four children: Hannah, born Oct. 26, 1746, married Elijah White; Jernsha, born April 14, 1748, married Seth Norcross; Bezaleel died young; and Catherine, born March 11, 1752, married Francis Marshall, Aug. 27, 1772. Francis and Catherine Marshall had four children. William, the youngest, born Aug. 13, 1784, a manufacturer and dealer in paper hangings, retired from business about 1850 to his "country seat in Brighton." He married July 1, 1817, Susan Spurr, born May 11, 1796, daughter of Francis G. Spurr of Watertown. They had six children: William Francis, Catherine Cook, Susan Gibson, Josiah Parsons Cook, John Waldo and Marston Allen. They lived for a few years in the Dr. Eldredge Cottage on Foster Street.

Andrew White Jr., the second child of Andrew and Sarah, born Dec. 29, 1700, married Dec. 12, 1722, Jane Dix, born Nov. 18, 1704, whose ancestor was Edward Dix, freeman of Watertown in 1635. She died Dec. 3, 1793. They had thirteen children.

Elijah White, the thirteenth child, was baptized May 26, 1745; married Jan. 1, 1770, Hannah Learned and settled in Little Cambridge (Brighton) in 1771. She died about 1819 or '20. He lived in the house still standing on Penny Wells Lane (now Rockland Street, corner of

Peaceable Street.) It belonged to the Ebenezer Smith estate and was left by Mr. Smith to his niece, Lois Brown, who was his housekeeper. The house had been occupied by Thomas Hovey. Mr. White kept the store on the south-west corner of Rockland and Washington Streets. The sign read Elijah White & Son. "This is a large store for a small town but it has a custom out of the place. The farmers from Worcester County and other places as well as traders who go to Boston for their supplies, make this a stopping place at which man and beast are expected to rest and be refreshed, and on their return the large teams stop again and family supplies are purchased."

In 1819 Mr. White left the Rockland Street house and purchased and lived in the house on Washington Street next to "Cow Lane," afterwards purchased by Horace Pierce. Elijah White, Jr., continued to live in the Rockland Street house.

Elijah and Hannah had six children. Hannah, born in 1770, died in 1791. Jerusha, born in 1772, died in 1793. Elijah White Jr., born Dec. 18, 1774, died April 8, 1832; married Oct. 2, 1796, Lucy Dana Brackett, sister of William, born Nov. 19, 1776, died June 18, 1807. He married secondly Dec. 15, 1807, Sally Brackett, born Sept. 6, 1789, [see Brackett Family] died Jan. 13, 1809. He married thirdly April 30, 1809, Nancy Brackett, born Dec. 23, 1792, sister of his second wife. She died Oct. 29, 1861.

They had eleven children. Elijah White, (3rd) born Dec. 25, 1797, died Oct. 22, 1833; married April 23, 1820, Frances Maria Kingsley of Brighton, daughter of Moses, born Oct. 20, 1797, died in 1881; and had Francis W., "a

lovely girl," born Jan. 26, 1822, died July 2, 1841, Elijah R., born June 11, 1824, and Albert P., born July 2, 1831.

Mr. White built a house on the south-east corner of Foster and Washington Streets and afterwards moved to Rochester, N. Y., and there died in 1833. His widow returned to Brighton with her children and taught a private school. Elijah R. White married Anna Furbush and had four children. He taught physical culture in a western college. Albert Parsons White died in 1894 from sickness contracted during the Civil War, leaving a wife and children.

Hannah Learned White, the second child of Elijah and Lucy, born Sept. 8, 1799, died Jan. 21, 1836, married April 19, 1820, Thomas Dascomb, a merchant of Boston. They had seven children: John W., born Jan. 21, 1822; Thomas R., born Aug. 10, 1823, died young; Thomas, born Oct. 20, 1824, died young; Lucy A., died young; Louisa D., born June 27, 1829; Emily F., born Nov. 16, 1832; William Henry, born in Oct., 1834, died young.

John Robbins, third child of Elijah and Lucy, born Feb. 25, 1802, died Oct. 19, 1822. Lucy Dana, fourth child, born July 14, 1804, died young. Charles Dana, the fifth child, born in 1806, died the same year. Charles, the first child of Elijah and Sally, born Oct. 2, 1808, died Aug. 38, 1872. Lucy Dana, the second child, born April 6, 1810, married June 23, 1831, George Brooks. [See Brooks Family.]

Sally Brackett White, the oldest child of Elijah and Nancy, born Nov. 26, 1813, died Sept. 13, 1879; married Nov. 24, 1837, Samuel W. Dudley. [See Dudley Family.] They had three children:

Sarah W., born Nov. 16, 1838; Elijah White, born Jan., 1841; and Samuel D., born March 1, 1843.

Anna C. White, the second child of Elijah and Nancy, was born Jan. 10, 1817; Mary Jane, the third child, was born Nov. 8, 1821, and Nancy Brackett, the fourth child of Elijah and Nancy, and Elijah's eleventh child, was born Feb. 9, 1824, died Oct. 9, 1874, married William T. Osborn. [See Osborn Family.]

Charles, the fourth child of Elijah and Hannah, born in 1777, died in 1805, unmarried.

Samuel, born in 1781, died in 1807, unmarried.

Catherine, born in 1782, died Dec. 22, 1815; married June 5, 1804, William Cook of Brighton [see Cook Family] and had six children who all died unmarried except George Lincoln, who married Martha, daughter of Deacon William Brown of Cambridge.

SAMUEL SANGER FAMILY.

By Bond's History of Watertown it appears that Richard Sanger, son of Richard Sanger of Hingham, settled in Sudbury and removed to Watertown in 1649. He married Mary Rannals and had eight children. He died in 1691. He with his two sons and three others guarded the mill at Watertown during King Philip's War.

John Sanger, the third child, born Sept. 6, 1657, married April 13, 1668, Rebecca Parks, whose grandfather Richard owned 722 acres in Newton. They had six children.

David Sanger, the fourth child, born March 21, 1696, married March 24, 1719, Patience Benjamin, whose ancestor John arrived in the ship Lion in 1632. They

had nine children.

Samuel Sanger, the eighth child, born June 1, 1736, married Aug. 24, 1758, Grace Harrington of Watertown, born Feb. 23, 1739, daughter of Edward Harrington, whose ancestor, Robert Harrington, was a proprietor in Watertown in 1643. Mr. Sanger died Oct. 27, 1775. They had six children.



SAMUEL SANGER

Daniel, the youngest, born March 12, 1773, married in 1790, Sally Jones. He married secondly Widow Fuller and thirdly Emma Carter. They had nine children: — Joseph, died Jan. 14, 1803; David, born Oct. 17, 1796; Sally, born July 23, 1798; Samuel; Joseph, born Oct. 30, 1803; Lucy, born March 16, 1806; Charles D., George, Edward H. and Nathaniel C.

Samuel Sanger, the fourth child, born June 10, 1800, married Jan. 2, 1825, Sally Upham, daughter of Thaddeus and

Sally (Warren) Upham, and had seven children. He settled in Brighton in 1825, purchasing an estate a little way southeast from the Matchett house on a lane leading from Washington Street. It was a well cultivated place with trees, shrubs and flowers. The house still stands. Seven years later he erected a house on Rockland Street and there lived seven years, when he sold the place to Parson Jones and bought a farm on South Street in Newton, near the Brighton line, built a house thereon and tried farming for four years. There Mary was born. They continued to attend church and Sabbath school at Brighton. After four years they returned to Brighton in 1843 and built a house on Oakland Street, where the family resided many years. Mr. Sanger was a mason by trade, following this business many years. Then the mason work covered all the brick work, lathing, plastering and sometimes stone laying, comprising four different trades as work is done at present in building. He died Oct. 4, 1869. His wife died Nov. 7, 1865. They had five children.

Samuel J. Sanger, the oldest, was born Nov. 3, 1826. He was educated in Brighton, married M. Addie Meek June 4, 1856, and located in business in Davenport, Iowa. In 1876 he returned east and engaged in business. He died Aug. 25, 1893, leaving no children.

Sarah W. Sanger married Oct. 9, 1850, David B. Shillaber. [See Shillaber Family.]

Warren Sanger was born March 31, 1832. With the exception of four years, 1839-1843, during which he attended district school in Newton, he was educated in Brighton, graduating from the Brighton High School in March, 1848, — John

Ruggles, teacher. He followed the business of land surveying with W. A. Mason of Cambridge and Charles Whiting of Roxbury until September, 1851. Then he accepted the position of messenger in the newly incorporated Cambridge Market Bank of which Chester W. Kingsley had been elected cashier. He succeeded Mr. Kingsley as cashier in October, 1855, upon the latter's retirement to enter mercantile business. He held this position ten years, when he accepted a similar po-



WARREN SANGER

sition in the Monument National Bank of Charlestown where he is now stationed. At the age of twenty-two he united with the North Avenue Baptist Church, Cambridge; was superintendent of the Sabbath school for nineteen years, retiring in 1879. Upon the organization of the Cambridge Young Men's Christian Association in 1883, he was elected president, serving for four years. In politics he has always been a Republican. He married Nov. 28, 1854, Lucy J. Allen of Cambridge. She died Dec. 19, 1864. He married secondly Mary Tilton of Deer-

field, N. H., June 28, 1866.

He had by his first wife two children: Chester Franklin Sanger, born Dec. 22, 1858, and Howard E., born Oct. 4, 1861.

Judge Chester F. Sanger was fitted in Cambridge for Harvard which he entered in 1876, graduating in 1880. He immediately entered the law offices of Nathan Morse of Boston and in July, 1883, was admitted to the Suffolk bar. June 25, 1884, he married in Cambridge Gertrude F., daughter of Horace P. and Lydia L. (Flint) Blackman. She and a young son, Paul Allen Sanger, born July 15, 1885, survive him. He was a member of the Republican City Committee five years and for three years its treasurer. In 1886 he was a member of the Common Council. In 1888 he was a representative and re-elected in 1889. In October, 1889, he received from Governor Ames, unsolicited, the appointment of judge of the Third District Court, which he filled with great satisfaction to the citizens of the district. He died Nov. 10, 1891.

"He was regarded on all sides as a man of extraordinary ability for one of his years, and one with a brilliant future before him. No lawyer who ever tried a case before him was ever known to have a grievance. They respected his opinions, admired his firmness and accepted his decisions with the consciousness that they were those of a righteous judge. When he was before the public in politics his opponents were obliged to admire his fearlessness, and they likewise dreaded the free lance which he always wielded. His influence in social and moral enterprises, his strong personality and his wholesome independence will be missed

indeed from the city where he was so universally loved." — [The Cambridge Press.

Alpheus B. Alger, mayor of Cambridge, in his communication on the morning of the death of the Judge, stated: "By the untimely death of this young man of exemplary and sterling character, the city is called upon to mourn the loss of a valued and upright citizen and the commonwealth is deprived of the faithful service of a capable and conscientious magistrate of marked legal ability."

Lucy C. Sanger, born Jan. 5, 1835, married Dec. 26, 1860, George H. Dupee who was born and educated in Brighton; now resides in Newton. They have two children, Georgia Edith and Elva Odell.



D. OTIS SANGER

Daniel Otis Sanger, born in Brighton Feb. 18, 1838, died Aug. 26, 1899. He was a graduate of the High School. Upon the relinquishment of the grocery

business, owing to the infirmities of age, W. C. Allen sold to Mr. Sanger and the latter after a number of years sold out to B. F. Paine. For thirteen years he was engaged with J. R. Downing in the ice business and became a very firm friend. Jan. 5, 1862, he married Lavenia Woodworth of Roxbury, daughter of Eben and Ann (Skinner). Mr. Sanger was well known by Brighton people and highly respected. They had four children. Belle, the oldest, married Samuel A. White, born in Holbrook, Mass. He has been engaged during the past twenty years in business in the city. He resided in Fanenil and now has his residence in Allston. By a former marriage he had a son and daughter. The former is a student in the Institute of Technology. Grace, the second child, died at the age of six. Ethel married Clarence E. Burleigh from Milford, Conn., is now teller in the Brookline National Bank. They reside on Menlo Street. Maud W. Sanger is the youngest of the four sisters.

Mary L. Sanger was born in Newton June 25, 1840. Most of her school life was passed in Brighton. She resides with her sister, Mrs. Dupee, in Newton.

Bertha Sanger, born Nov. 13, 1847, was educated in Brighton schools; taught the primary school at Oak Square for several years; married Charles O. Lummers of Newton. He died in February, 1899. They had no children. She resides in Newton.

THOMAS CHENEY FAMILY.

By the map of Newton and part of Brighton in Jackson's History of Newton, it appears that in "1659 Richard Dana, Sen., and wife Ann sold to Thomas Cheney seventy acres, being the dwelling

house and mansion place of said Dana, Roxbury highway south and Highway ancient north, Richard Dana, Sen., Farm."

The location on the map appears about where the Holton house is on Fanenil Street; this evidently was the "mansion" and possibly the Davis house or its location may have been the dwelling house.

By Paige's History of Cambridge the following is found touching the Cheney family:—

Thomas Cheney married Jane Atkinson 11 Jan., 1655-6, and had Margaret, born 26 Nov., 1656; Thomas, born 25 Dec., 1658; Mehitabel, born 20 Feb., 1660-61; William, born 30 June, 1663; Mary, born 17 April, 1665; Joseph; Benjamin and perhaps others. Thomas, the father, resided on the south side of the river and died before 1638, when his son Joseph mortgaged certain lands to his mother Jane, and brother-in-law, Thomas Belknap. The widow Jane was living in 1724.

Joseph, son of Thomas, married Rebecca Robbins and had: Ebenezer, born 1 Nov., 1694; Mary, born 1 Dec., 1695, married Thomas Dill 11 May, 1713; Rebecca, born 19 Nov., 1697; Mehitabel, born 13 Jan., 1700-1; Abigail, born 30 June, 1703, married Thomas Brown 9 Oct., 1722; Thankful, born about 1708; Sarah, born about 1710, married Daniel Burnap 14 Dec., 1731, and perhaps others. Joseph, the father, resided south of the river and died before 1725.

Benjamin, son of Thomas, married Mary ——— and had: Benjamin, born 7 Sept., 1703; Mary and Hannah, twins, born 23 Oct., 1705; (Mary married Henry Cheney, and Hannah married Zaccheus Goodale before 1726). Mary, the mother,

died 31 Oct., 1705; and he married secondly Mary ———, and had: Thomas, born about 1709; Joseph; Ebenezer, born about 1714, married Elias Mason 7 Nov., 1740; John; William. Benjamin, the father, resided south of the river (Brighton) and died 13 July, 1718. His widow Mary married Michael Falshaw before 1720 and probably died about 1761.

Benjamin, son of Benjamin, married Elizabeth Parker 3 Jan., 1744-5, and had: Benjamin, born Nov., 1745; Elizabeth, born 13 Feb., 1747-8. Elizabeth, the mother, died 25 Dec., 1748, and Benjamin married Margaret Stedman 1 Nov., 1752. He died about 1762.

HENDERSON FAMILY.

Jabez Henderson was born on Cape Ann; married Hannah Becket. They had twelve children.

Elijah Norton Henderson, the youngest child of the twelve, married Catherine Allen, born in 1803, daughter of Gideon Allen, who with his brother owned and lived on Georges Island. During the War of 1812, they several times were forced to bury their food to prevent its capture by British cruisers. They witnessed the fight on Sept. 15, 1813, between the Brig Enterprise, under command of Lieut. Burrows, and the Boxer. Burrows and Lieut. McCall were mortally wounded at the beginning of the engagement which lasted but four minutes when the Boxer surrendered.—McCall commanding through the fight. Both officers were buried side by side in a cemetery at Portland.

Elijah and Catherine had twelve children:—Jabez Henderson, a sea captain; William Henry was a mate under his brother Jabez until shortly before his

death when he was captain; Sarah Jane Henderson married Hiram Cushman [see his family]; Elizabeth Henderson; Mary Ann married Capt. Enoch R. Clarke; G. Allen Henderson, well known in Brighton; Capt. Warren Henderson; Capt. Albert D. Henderson; Roselle Henderson married Granville A. Fuller [see Fuller Family]; Harriet A. Henderson married Webster F. Warren [see Warren Family]; Julia F. Henderson married H. F. Merrill, of Watertown; Emma Henderson died in infancy.



CAPT. A. D. HENDERSON

Capt. Albert Dunbar Henderson, the eighth child, was born in St. George, Maine, April 19, 1838. He followed the sea and in April, 1863, entered the naval service as acting ensign on the U. S. S. Chicopee. He was discharged Dec. 9, 1865, at end of service, ranking as ensign U. S. Navy. It was during this service Lieut. Cushing with a volunteer crew

destroyed the ram *Albemarle* Oct. 27, 1864. The night was intensely dark. Cushing with thirteen men went into Plymouth Harbor, N. C., in a boat with a torpedo and made for the ram through a barricade of logs. When they were within twenty yards of the ram they were discovered, but in the face of a terrible shower of bullets they thrust the torpedo under the *Albemarle* and it exploded with fatal effect. Cushing's boat was destroyed by a shot from the ram. He with only one man was saved and taken on board the *Chicopee*. The man saved was one of two men from the *Chicopee* who volunteered to go with Lieut. Cushing.

After the close of the war Capt. Henderson re-entered the merchant service as master of a ship.

In 1876 he established a coal business at North Brighton and so continued until Feb. 22, 1890, when he died at his residence on Sparhawk Street.

May 24, 1864, he married Hannah M. Harrington, born April 7, 1840, daughter of John C. and Hannah A. Harrington. They had two children: Hiram Albert, born Nov. 6, 1868, and Bessie Louise, born Oct. 16, 1876.

Hiram Albert Henderson married Gertrude W. Livermore [see Livermore Family] Nov. 23, 1893. They have one child, Mildred Livermore, born April 5, 1895.

MILDRED, A DIMINUTIVE ROMANCE.

Chapter I. Sunshine and a little cloud. Aug. 17, 1898, little Mildred Henderson was permitted by the maid (in whose charge she then was) to visit her cousin on Cambridge Street. She was accompanied by her doll in a wicker car-

riage and her dog, Dan Tucker.

Chapter II. Tempest — thunder, lightning, rain. At about 12.30 P. M. the maid went to the cousin's, found the house deserted and the doll carriage on the piazza. An alarm was immediately given, parents, friends and police notified, searching parties instituted, the Cambridge police informed and everything was done that kind friends could suggest. Vacant houses were examined. All the teams in the livery stables that could be hired were in use. During the severe thunder storm and far into the night the search went on.



MILDRED AND DAN TUCKER

Chapter III. Calm — brilliant rainbow, joy, peace. When Mildred called at her cousin's house she found no one at home. Leaving her doll carriage she walked down Cambridge Street with her ledge on Cambridge Street by a little girl. Wandering on she stopped at a store and asked the aged proprietor for a glass of water and by 2 P. M. had evidently reached Cambridgeport. Her interest in all that she experienced may be readily

imagined. Walking along Main Street she continued towards West Boston Bridge and when near Geo. W. Gale's lumber yard made the acquaintance of two little girls. As the storm approached and "two big drops" fell on her hat, she accompanied her playmates to their home. They were the daughters of Mrs. John Pomeroy, of 67 Webster Avenue, who immediately notified the police of the little stranger's presence. Late in the evening Mr. Henderson visited the Cambridge police station and learned that seven children were missing and only one located. By good fortune he found that the one located was Mildred. When he arrived at the house she was discovered asleep with one of the little girls and the faithful dog was resting under the bed.

Like modern novels the curtain falls, leaving the reader to imagine the bliss experienced by that dear young mother when her child returned. "All's well that ends well."

JEREMIAH B. MASON.

Jeremiah B. Mason was born June 2, 1811. He was the son of Isaac and Zurviah (Bowen) Mason of Thompson, Ct.; married Oct. 13, 1840, Elizabeth Shed, fourth child of Thaddeus and Betsey (Champney) Baldwin, born Aug. 12, 1822. They had four children: George Henry, born Aug. 11, 1841; Thaddeus Bowen, born June 21, 1843; William Waldo, born July 30, 1846, and Sarah Ann Elizabeth, born Dec. 27, 1852. They moved to Nashua, N. H., in 1851.

The father was commissioned postmaster, succeeding Rev. Noah Worcester April 28, 1837, and served until Jan. 26, 1843, when he was succeeded by William Warren. The office during his service

was in the building on the south-west corner of Baldwin Place and Washington Street, in which he kept groceries. Henry Baldwin, father of W. H. Baldwin, died in this building and owned it at that time. It is reported that Mrs. Betsey Champney once owned the building and lived in the second story, keeping her store on the ground floor. Her daughter, Mrs. Mason, also lived there. At one time Deacon Stratton kept his store in the same building. Francis D. Ellis was requested to paint a sign for Mrs. Champney — "Dry and Staple Goods." The word staple was changed into stable — a mistake which might have been considered a joke had the painter been a less serious man.

The old building was moved to the foot of Academy Hill on Rockland Street and a story added; there it still stands.

OLIVER FAMILY.

Elder Thomas Oliver [see Jackson's History of Newton] came to New England in 1631. His son, Rev. John Oliver, married Elizabeth Newgate. Their son, Deacon Thomas Oliver, was born in 1646, the same year his father died. In 1667 he married Grace, daughter of Capt. Thomas Prentice. In 1670 he purchased of Richard Dana, the dwelling house later owned by Samuel Brooks on Fanueil Street and sixty-seven acres of land. They had eight children. July 31, 1681, the mother died. He married secondly Mary, daughter of Nathaniel Wilson, Feb. 19, 1682. They had six children. He died Nov. 1, 1715, aged seventy, and was buried in Newton where he had a number of relatives. During King Philip's War the Nonantum Indians were removed to Deer Island in Boston Harbor.

Subsequently Deacon Oliver gave them a temporary residence upon his land on Charles River.

A section from his will, dated Oct. 30, 1715, is interesting:—"I give up my precious soul to God—Father, Son and Holy Ghost, relying alone upon the blood and righteousness of Christ, for pardon of sin, and everlasting life and salvation." He left his wife Mary £10 a year, house room, furniture and land adjoining, with what apples and milk she needs, cider pork and the use of a horse to ride to meeting, and elsewhere, during her life, or so long as she remained a widow. If she marry again she shall receive forty shillings yearly and household stuff for her necessary use, etc.

His children were: Grace, born Nov. 15, 1668, died Nov. 16, 1680; Elizabeth, born April 11, 1670, died June 22, 1674; John, born Nov. 22, 1671, died Dec. 20, 1673; Hannah, born Aug. 16, 1674, died young; Thomas, born Aug. 22, 1676, died May 22, 1683; Samuel, born May 18, 1679, died young; John, born July 6, 1683, died young; Nathaniel, born Feb. 1, 1684; Mary, born March 20, 1687; Sarah, born Nov. 14, 1690; Abigail married Benjamin Prescott and was mother of Col. William Prescott of Bunker Hill memory [see Paige's History of Cambridge]; Peter; Thomas, born July 17, 1700, graduate of Harvard 1719, a school master; Samuel, born Jan. 12, 1702.

CUSHMAN FAMILY.

Robert Cushman, by H. W. Cushman's very interesting genealogy of the Cushman Family, was the ancestor of all the Cushmans in the United States. He was born in England about 1583.

Thomas Cushman was born in Eng-

land in February, 1608, and came probably in the Mayflower in August, 1620. He returned to England with his father in the Speedwell. In July, 1621, Robert Cushman and his only child Thomas came in the ship Fortune to New England. Robert returned to England and left his son Thomas in the care of Governor Bradford. About 1635 he married Mary Allerton, the third child of Isaac Allerton, who came in the Mayflower in 1620. They had eight children.

Thomas, the oldest, was born Sept. 16, 1637; married first Ruth Howland, daughter of John Howland, Nov. 17, 1664. He married secondly Abigail Fuller of Rehoboth Oct. 16, 1679. He died in August, 1726.

Robert Cushman, son of Thomas, was born Oct. 4, 1664. He married first Persis ———. She died Jan. 14, 1743. At the age of eighty he married secondly Prudence Sherman, "a maiden turned of seventy!" Feb., 1744. He died Sept. 7, 1757.

Joshua, the sixth son, born Oct. 14, 1708, died March 25, 1764. He married Mary Soule Jan. 2, 1733, from whom have descended all the Cushmans of Duxbury. She was born Dec. 6, 1706. He married secondly Deborah Ford, March 5, 1752.

Soule Cushman, the sixth child, born March 11, 1749, married Lydia Kempton; married secondly Thankful Delano. The latter was born Feb. 8, 1757, and died March 28, 1814. He died Nov. 15, 1795.

John, the seventh child, was born Aug. 23, 1787, married Alice Holbrook, in 1809. They had eleven children: Lydia Holbrook, born March 31, 1810, married Dec., 1831, Bradley Farmer of Burk, Vt. They had four children:

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

Alonzo C., who settled in Burk; Charles R., deceased; Hiram C., in Custom House at Island Pond, Vt.; and Wesley Lewis, who lives at Jamaica Plain. She died March 5, 1888. Susan K.; Artemas H.; Mary Jane, married Stephen Kent of Barnet, Vt., had and two children, Harvey and Emma; Calvin H. married Mary Clark of Farmington, N. H., and had five children, Mary, Charles, John, Susan and Alice; Hiram; Helen Maria, died at St. Johnsbury in 1850; J. Q. Adams; Emeline Doreas, married Benjamin of Watertown and had five children, Wallace, John, (deceased) George, Fred and Alice; Alice married Frank Emerson and died at St. Johnsbury; child, died in infancy.

Artemas Holbrook, the third child, born March 15, 1814, in Waterford, Vt., died May 22, 1880, in Waltham; married Elizabeth McClinch March 3, 1841. She was born in Lincoln Feb. 8, 1813, lived in Brighton and died May 21, 1873. They had four children.

George H. Cushman, the oldest, born in Brighton June 26, 1845, married June 10, 1867, Harriet A. Whipple of Newton, born Oct. 27, 1846. They had six children: Harriet A., born March 27, 1868; Mildred W., born Sept. 16, 1870; George H., Jr., born Aug. 14, 1871; Fannie W., born Dec. 20, 1878; Marian A., born Feb. 12, 1881; and Helen Cushman, born Nov. 27, 1887.

Mary Elizabeth Cushman, the second child of Artemas, was born in Brighton May 17, 1845; married April 28, 1863, at Watertown, Isaiah Thomas Loveland, born in Chatham, Mass., Feb. 21, 1836; died in Newton Feb. 10, 1893. They had: Fred Herbert, born in Brighton Sept. 7, 1865; Lilian Cushman, born in West Newton June 12, 1868; Bessie

Alice, born July 31, 1876, in Brighton; and Ethel Marie, born in Newton Nov. 29, 1885.

Abbie Emma Cushman, the third child of Artemas, born March 23, 1849, married March 8, 1871, Henry Lyman Bixby, born July 26, 1812. They had four children: Mabel Cushman, born Oct. 11, 1871; Henry Lyman, born Nov. 7, 1873, died June 11, 1894; Maud Haven, born Dec. 16, 1880; and Edwin Russell, born July 16, 1881.

Ida S. Cushman, the fourth child of Artemas Holbrook, born in Brighton Oct. 17, 1853, married May 29, 1879, Thomas W. Flinn, born in Chatham March 8, 1851. He died Dec. 19, 1898. They had two children: Charles W., born Nov. 25, 1884, and Madge H., born Oct. 27, 1887.



HIRAM CUSHMAN

Hiram Cushman, the sixth child of John, was born June 11, 1821, at Watertown, Vt., married Sarah Jane Henderson

of St. George, Me., May 9, 1848. She was born June 7, 1827, [see Henderson Family] and died Nov. 27, 1891.

May 28, 1848, Mr. Cushman started the first express route between Brighton and Boston, running through Brookline and Tremont Street, Roxbury, twice a day. On his first trip he only earned six cents which he never collected. His business, however, increased greatly and was sufficiently remunerative. In 1857 Joel Davis started another express line to the city. The business naturally increased and Mr. Cushman still continues at the head of the Cushman's Express Co. He has always been a staunch Democrat and during the presidency of Franklin Pierce was offered the truckage business of imported merchandise for the Boston Custom House and other positions but did not care to accept any official position. He is an esteemed and honorable man.

They had five children. Z. Taylor, born June 22, 1849, married at Brighton April 19, 1877, R. Estelle Eldredge of Chatham, born Aug. 5, 1853. They had two children: Sarah Estelle, born Jan. 17, 1880, died Sept. 2, 1880; and Grace Marion, born March 1, 1882. Henry Holbrook died in infancy. Hiram Norton, graduate of the Brighton High School, died July 10, 1876, aged twenty-three. Albert Henderson died in infancy. B. Frank Cushman, born Oct. 24, 1863, married at Brighton March 2, 1886, Dora Eliza Wells of Sheldon, Vt., born March 2, 1867. They have one child, Hiram Norton, born Jan. 3, 1888.

May 7, 1900, as Hiram Cushman, the father, was driving on Market Street his horse became frightened and threw him to the ground. His injuries were serious

and he was taken to his home, 41 Shepard Street, where he died the 9th of May. The burial service occurred at the First Parish Church on Sunday P. M., May 13.

John Quincy Adams, the eighth child of John, was born at Waterford, Vt., Jan. 16, 1826; married Elmira Wood, daughter of Benjamin Wood of Watertown July 25, 1849. She was born at Watertown April 1, 1828. He served three years in the Army in Co. E of the 33d Regiment. They had three children: Hattie Ella, born in Brighton in 1854, died in 1858; William F., born Sept. 28, 1850, died in 1892; John Q. A., born Oct. 15, 1855, now a resident of Simpson, Minnesota.

ADAMS FAMILY.

Daniel Adams of Charlestown, N. H., married Deborah Cooley of Long Meadow, (Springfield) Mass.

Joel Adams, son of Daniel, married Lucinda O. Fuller of Newton, born Feb. 15, 1799. She was a descendant from John Fuller, born in 1611, and one of the first settlers (1644) of Newton. He married Elizabeth ——— and had eight children. [See Jackson's History of Newton.] The line continues to Silas Fuller, born Dec. 21, 1765, who married Ruth, daughter of William Hoogs, in 1793. They had eight children. Lucinda O. Fuller was the fourth child, born Feb. 15, 1799.

When Joel Adams came to Brighton he purchased about seven acres of land on Centre Place, now Lincoln Street, and later sold the estate and buildings to Elijah Clark who later sold to W. D. Bickford.

Joel and Lucinda had seven children:—

Helen L. Adams married Horace W. Jordan April 24, 1845. They lived in the house on Washington Street, near Commonwealth Avenue—the present residence of the family.

Major Benjamin Holton, father of James, was born in a house which stood on the present site of Mr. Jordan's house, Feb. 13, 1775. This house with a barn and about one and three-quarters acres of land was a bequest by the tenth clause of Ebenezer Smith's will to James Holton, father of Major Benjamin, who had married for his first wife Mr. Smith's niece, and to Thomas Thwing, Mr. Smith's nephew. The Holton and Thwing families occupied the house. The two elm trees which still stand in front of the house were planted by Mrs. Holton and Mrs. Thwing. The old house was probably built by Samuel Davis and by him sold to Horace Brackett who tore down the old building and erected the present house. The estate passed into the hands of —— Foster, who sold to Reuben Hunting, and at last came into the possession of Horace W. Jordan.

Horace and Helen had four children. Helen Frances Jordan married Richard Jewett of Ipswich, Mass. She lived but a few years and died childless. She was a very interesting and lovely character. Horace A. Jordan married Miss Townsend from New Hampshire and has one child, Horace. Jeannie B. Jordan married W. H. Dana. [See Dana Family.] Carrie B. Jordan, the youngest child of Horace and Helen, died young.

Mr. Jordan, the father, was selectman of Brighton a number of years and a leading power in the town. He owns Jordan Island, near Mount Desert, which is a valuable acquisition and there he

hospitably entertains his guests during the summer months.

Mrs. Jordan died in October, 1880.

William F. Adams married Amelia Merryfield of Worcester and had four children.

Bentley F. Adams married first Adeline Benjamin of Annapolis, Md. They had one son, George B. By a second marriage to Mary C. Dunclee of Brighton he had no children.

Louis H. Adams, born May 3, , died July 5, 1888. He was an exceptional character and his worth should be recorded. He was a gentleman in the truest sense of the word and greatly admired by all who knew him. Socially, in church, and as a member and master of Bethesda Lodge, he was the same true, good and pure man.

One of his nearest friends in a letter states:—"I have no obituary notices of our friend for I saw none at the time of his death. It is a fact that oftentimes the more flattering and extensive obituaries are wholly unmerited. In this case it would have been otherwise. Had any one who knew Louis well, written one, they could not have said enough of his purity and nobility of character, his unselfish and disinterested nature, as well as his loyalty to his friends. I knew him intimately and these qualities he possessed. If there is a future life many a one whom the world has called a hero will have to step aside for Louis who filled so nobly the sphere to which his duties bound him. I wish I might help you in this matter; what I have said is doubtless the echo of your own knowledge and opinion."

Sarah L. Adams married Joseph L. Waterman of Duxbury, Mass. They had two children, Frederick, who died young

and Herbert L.

Mary L. Adams married Hon. W. W. Warren. [See Warren Family.]

Kate R. Adams, the youngest daughter of Joel, married Joshua S. Duncklee. [See Duncklee Family.] He died May 16, 1898.

Mr. Duncklee was chairman of the Board of Assessors. By his death Boston lost a faithful and efficient servant, who filled a difficult position with fidelity to the large interests committed to his care. His most striking characteristic was his sterling integrity. He was one

ments. A hater of shams and trickery, he stood an immovable barrier between the assessors books and those who would have deceived the public by inflated valuations." United with these qualities of mind were a modesty and courtesy which won him the love and respect of all who sought his office for information.

LARKIN DUNTON, L. L. D.

Dr. Dunton, born July 22, 1828, in Concord, Me., was the son of Nathaniel and Phoebe (Carlisle, of Boothboy, Me.) Dunton.

The boyhood and early manhood of Dr. Dunton is a study worthy of the attention of all young men. His father was one of those adventurous and independent spirits that braved all in the endeavor to establish a home where he could be free. Maine is noted for many noble men of like type. He built a log cabin in which Dr. Dunton was born. The latter declared that he had built many houses but had no hand in the log cabin.

He lived in Concord till he was nineteen years of age, and was brought up as a farmer. He learned to raise oats, pease, beans, barley, rye, wheat, corn, potatoes and a variety of garden vegetables; he raised cattle, horses, swine, sheep and fowl; made maple sugar, sap buckets, water pails, baskets, farming machines, hand sleds, horse sleds, hay racks, hand rakes, cartwheels, and did a large variety of other hand work needed on a frontier farm. This hand work he regarded as an important part of his education, for it trained him "into habits of exact creation of the imagination into habits of rapid and exact action and into habits of frugality and industry."

At nineteen he commenced his prep-



LOUIS H. ADAMS

of those very rare men who are honest not only in money matters and in the discharge of official duties but in method and habit of thought and speech. "While having decided and well grounded opinions of his own, he always was willing to hear the other side and welcomed frank criticism of the department and its judg-

aration for college and went into a shipwright's yard to make spars at \$1.50 per day. Out of this amount he saved \$26 per month to aid him in winter while at college. During this time he continued his studies diligently and in the study of algebra used chips and shavings to master the problems. Rainy days and evenings he pursued his studies rather than give the time to amusements in the city with his fellow-workmen.

At Hallowell Academy he fitted for Waterville College, now Colby University, from which he graduated in 1855. While preparing for and going through college he taught one term in Windsor, Solon and Damariscotta, two terms at Rumford and three terms in the suburbs of the city of Bath. From Colby he went to New Castle, Me., and taught two or three years. He read law with Hon. Josiah H. Drummond, later of Portland and in 1858 was admitted to the Kennebec bar at Augusta. He became trial justice at Waterville. He was principal for one year at the Hallowell High School, two years assistant at the Bath High School and two years principal of Lincoln Academy. After admission to the bar he went to Wiscasset and opened a law office. Here he was urged to take the principalship of the Bath High School. As he enjoyed teaching he gave up law, accepted the offer and continued the principalship of the Bath High School seven and a half years.

In 1867 he left the Bath High School and accepted the sub-mastership of the Lawrence Grammar School of South Boston. In 1868 he was made master of the same school which position he held until 1872 when he was made master of the Boston Normal School,

where he remained until Sept. 1, 1899, when he was compelled to resign through failing health.

Dr. Duntun attained quite a reputation as a lecturer in New England and elsewhere. He gave several courses of lectures in his school hall, and one year delivered a total of eighty lectures there. His most mature thought was in the study of psychology and the science of education. Twenty-five years from the day of his graduation from college he received the degree of L. L. D., a degree that has been conferred on no other member of his class.

After he went to the Normal School the standard both for admission and graduation was raised until four years of high-school study were required for admission, and the course of study in the school was extended from one to two years.

Dr. Duntun was an author. Besides numerous contributions to educational periodicals, he edited a memorial volume of his friend, the late Dr. John D. Philbrick, and published several text books, among them "The Normal Course in Spelling," "The Young Folks' Library," "Stories of Child Life" and "The World and Its People Series" of geographical readings.

He was a member of numerous state and national educational societies, including the National Council of Education. He was also a member of the Unitarian Club, the Schoolmasters' Club and the Friday Evening Club, and was a thirty-second degree Mason. He had been a member of the Schoolmasters' Association of Boston for more than thirty years. This association has a monthly dinner, and in a quarter of a century he

was absent from only three dinners while he was in Germany three months. He had never been absent from his post for more than twenty-four hours on account of illness.

He removed to Allston about the time of his appointment as principal of the Normal School and resided here until his death. He died peacefully and painlessly at his home, 41 Ashford Street, Oct. 30, 1899, aged seventy-one.

At the last annual reunion of the Normal School prior to his death, it was thought best that the subject should not be mentioned before him, as it was his pleasure to attend them. He did remember them and sent a loving message. He received from them twenty-seven roses commemorating the twenty-seven years that he had been at the head of the Normal School.

The funeral services conducted at his home by the Rev. Francis Hornbrook were both simple and brief. A favorite hymn, "Lead Kindly Light," was sung. The flowers were countless and beautiful. The honorary pallbearers were: Edwin P. Seaver, superintendent of schools, Thomas H. Barnes, Joseph A. Page, Henry C. Hardon, O. W. Dimick, Edward Southworth, Lincoln Owen and William H. Furber. The schools all over the city were closed at noon out of respect for the departed and from each division came representatives; twenty of the Normal School teachers being in attendance. The remains were taken to Waterville, Me., for interment.

Dr. Dunton was always kind and approachable and there are many who owe much of their success in life to him. It was he who started the fund for the benefit of those pupils who were finan-

cially handicapped. His mind though searching for the highest was yet not unappreciative of humor and no bright anecdote or sally ever passed unnoticed by him.

He married Julia A. Hill, of Waterville, Maine, daughter of Piernot and Lydia (Smith) Hill. They had two children. Charles H. Dunton married Mabel Hooper, daughter of Dwight B. and Amelia M. (Winship) Hooper of Allston. They have one child, Gardner. Gertrude Dunton, the second child of



DR. LARKIN DUNTON

Dr. Dunton, resides with her mother in Allston. Madam Dunton's niece, Marion Keith, is first assistant in the Washington Allston Grammar School.

The Board of School Committee of Boston, through Dr. S. E. Courtney, chairman of the Normal School, presented resolutions of interest.

At the memorial meeting of the

Boston Masters' Association, Supt. Seaver opened the services by stating that in the Roman Senate one of the senators was habitually addressed as the First Senator, the "Princeps Senatus." We have noticed the vacancy in the chair occupied by our princeps senatus.

His address was followed by remarks from James A. Page, Thomas H. Barnes, Lincoln Owen, H. C. Hardon, John Tetlow, Granville B. Putnam, Edward Southworth, and a letter from Robert Swan, Massachusetts School Masters' Club:

"In the death of Dr. Larkin Duntun, the Massachusetts School Masters Club has lost one of its most valued members. With a full appreciation of the seriousness of this loss and in grateful recognition of his worth as a man, his trustworthiness as an educational leader and his loyalty as a personal friend, we place on our records this tribute to his memory." Then follows a very interesting expression of his work and worth, signed by John Tetlow, Edwin P. Seaver and Lincoln Owen, committee.

The Friday Evening Club composed of leading educational people presented a very excellent letter expressive of Dr. Duntun's worth.

Abstracts from resolutions by the Colby University Alumni: "In whatever light we view the life of Dr. Larkin Duntun, whether as an exponent of educational philosophy, as a teacher, as a man or as a friend, it was clear, strong and pure. He was a valued trustee of his alma mater and a wise adviser. He was a man of marked ability in any chosen profession. Resolved: that this expression of our estimate of the life of Dr. Duntun be spread upon our records and

that a copy of it be sent to the family."

The Boston Normal School Association held a memorial service April 28th in memory of Dr. Duntun, in the hall of the Normal School. Addresses were made by Mr. Boyden, the master, the superintendent of schools, chairman of the Normal School, masters and former pupils. The music was principally the singing of the Doctor's favorite tunes, "Fountain of Light," "Lead, Kindly Light," and "Hark! Hark! My Soul, Angelic Songs Are Swelling."

Mr. Boyden said that the first book owned by the Doctor was earned by collecting grass seed from gleanings which he sold for two cents per pint until he had collected the necessary amount of \$1.40. After leaving his home he annually made a visit, riding in the stage and walking twelve miles. His mother was always at the door to greet him. This continued as long as she lived.

Miss L. T. Moses of Allston, head assistant of the Normal School since its organization, spoke feelingly of the Doctor, of his love and sympathy for teachers and scholars and his delight in mastering difficulties. Superintendent Seaver declared that the Normal School was his monument. The addresses and music were excellent.

NOTE:—The writer was for six years a member of the Committee on Normal School and during a part of the time he was chairman. He frequently visited the school and was deeply impressed with the ability displayed by Dr. Duntun in selecting teachers who possessed the most admirable qualities of mind and language necessary for the out-turn of superior teachers. He comprehended fully that efficient teachers are essential to sustain the reputation of the city as the educational centre, and the only unpleasant feature of his work was the refusal to graduate scholars who were below what he considered the required standard.

SAMUEL B. SHAPLEIGH FAMILY.

The ancestor of Mr. Shapleigh ar-

rived in this country in 1630.

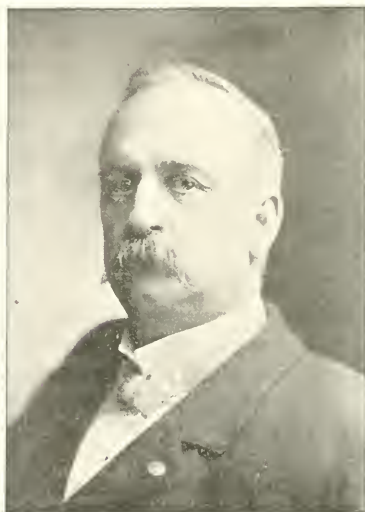
Samuel C. Shapleigh, father of Samuel B., was born in Labanon, Me., in 1809, and died in Boston in 1885. He was for many years in the wholesale grocery business in Boston, but during the last seventeen years of his life was in the tea and coffee business exclusively. He married Amy A. Wentworth, born in Yarmouth, Me., in 1812, and died in Newton, Mass., in 1897.

Samuel B. Shapleigh was born in Lowell Feb. 3, 1844. He attended the public schools of Lowell and moved to Boston in October, 1858, where he attended the Dwight Grammar School and English High, finishing his education in the Laurence Scientific School of Harvard University. In 1862 he joined the Forty-fifth Massachusetts Regiment and later was a clerk in the commissary department in the Army of the Potomac. He was in several engagements, fully served his time and was honorably discharged. After the war he entered the same business his father was interested in and continued, becoming the president of the Shapleigh Coffee Co. which office he still holds.

In 1868 he married in Montreal Clara D. Hitchcock, daughter of Hiram and Mary Hitchcock, who removed from northern New York to St. Hilaire, Canada, at which place she was born and in early life moved to Montreal. Mr. and Mrs. Shapleigh moved to Allston in 1869 and resided on Gardner Street, where two sons were born, in 1869 and 1872. They then moved to Allston Heights, where they now reside, and there two daughters were born in 1879 and 1883. In this latter home in 1878 their younger son died followed in 1881

by the death of their older daughter.

During their residence in Allston, Mr. Shapleigh has been devotedly interested in his church, the temperance movement and various charitable works, ably assisted in every respect by Mrs. Shapleigh. They were connected fifteen years with the Brighton Congregational Church and then with others organized the Allston Congregational Church, since which time they have continued devoted members of the latter church.



SAMUEL B. SHAPLEIGH

Mr. Shapleigh was the first Prohibition candidate for mayor of Boston and was in 1894 candidate for lieutenant governor on that ticket. He invariably received the largest vote on the ticket and in 1894 received nearly twice the number of votes that were cast for the balance of the ticket. In 1898 he was candidate for governor of Massachusetts on the Prohibition Party ticket. The principal foun-

dation stone of the organization "declares the liquor traffic to be the arch enemy to the life and prosperity of the nation, the church and the home."

Mr. Shapleigh is a gentleman, temperate in all things. He has through physical training retained that greatest gift of God to man—a sound brain in a sound body. Probably the greatest good accomplished by him is in aiding young men, who are urged to live noble lives.

SILAS STEVENS FAMILY.

Silas Stevens, son of Silas and Sally (Gay) Stevens, born in Needham May 2, 1806, married Jane, born at Waltham July 10, 1805, daughter of Nathan and Susannah (Benis) Smith; died at Brighton Nov. 25, 1845. Mr. Stevens came to Brighton in 1845 and lived in the house on Washington Street, opposite Allen Place. He married secondly Sarah Brackett of Newton, born April 1, 1818, daughter of William and Ann (Babcock) Brackett.

He had four children. Sarah Jane married Simon Storms and had three children: Harry, William and Sarah Jane. Henry Stevens, the second child of Silas, was drowned at California in fording a river on horseback. Charles, the third child, married and built a house on Allston Heights and was for many years a member of the firm of Andrews & Stevens on Bromfield Street, Boston.

Lieut. Edward Lewis Stevens was born in Boston Sept. 30, 1842. Under the charge of Mr. Ruggles in our high school he was fitted for Harvard University where he was entered in 1859. He left college in his senior year to enlist, Sept. 12, 1862, for nine months in the 44th Massachusetts Volunteer Militia.

Returning June 18, 1863, he joined in the class day exercises at college, but was too late for the annual examinations. Studying in the fall, he received his degree in January, 1864. In the meanwhile he was in the store of Messrs. Sabin & Page, Boston. In January, 1864, he was commissioned as second lieutenant in the 54th Massachusetts Volunteers and left home for the regiment at Jacksonville, Fla. For his remarkable qualities as a man and an officer he was subsequently promoted first lieutenant. He was killed instantly April 18, 1865, at Boykins Mills, near Camden, S. C., in an expedition from Georgetown to Camden under Brigadier-General Potter. "He fell so near the enemy's works that it was not deemed right to order anyone forward to recover the body, but volunteers promptly presented themselves, and he was thus buried near where he fell."

"Of very few of the young soldiers of our country has so general and exalted commendation been awarded alike in oral and printed testimony, as this young Harvard hero." An obituary and resolutions were prepared by his brother officers at their headquarters, Georgetown, S. C., with a letter to his family. Prof. Child of the University presented a full notice with resolutions published by the Class of 1863. Resolutions were presented by the Sunday school of the Second Church, with which he had been connected. Shortly before his death he wrote home avowing the high principles on which the war should be waged and his confident belief in its glorious issues.

THE TRAVIS FAMILY.

The line of the Travis family goes back to Henry Travis who came from

England in the ship *Mary* and John in 1634.

Charles Bradford Travis, for thirty years a citizen of Brighton, son of Clark and Ede Goulding (Bacon) Travis, was born in Holliston, Mass., Sept. 7, 1841. He spent his boyhood on the farm, attending school in the winter and fitted for college in the Holliston High School. He was graduated with honor at Amherst in the Class of 1864, a member of the Phi Beta Kappa. He took his degree of M. A. in 1867. Directly after graduation he became principal of the Webster High School for a year, then principal of the Quincy High School for three years, then one year usher in the Old Mayhew School, Boston. He became junior master in the Boston English High School and also master in the City Evening High School, in 1869. Since 1876 he has been master in the English High School and at present holds the position of senior master in that school, making an uninterrupted term of service, as a public school teacher, of more than thirty-six years.

He married Lucinda Pond Cole, daughter of Otis and Frances Maria (Pond) Cole, of Marlboro, Mass. Mrs. Charles B. Travis was born in the Sir Harry Frankland house in Ashland, Mass., July 13, 1847. She was graduated at the Framingham State Normal School in the Class of 1866.

Their children are Charles Frederick, Ede Frances, Elsie Luhn, Emily Bradford, and Stanley Valentine, who died in October, 1894, at the age of four years and nine months.

While Mr. Charles B. Travis is not, strictly speaking, a member of any of the ancient Brighton families, he belongs to

the history of the town of Brighton.

His uncle, Curtis Travis, and wife were among the earliest members of the Brighton Congregational Church in 1828, the next year after it was established. The mother of Mr. Travis became a member of the Brighton church in 1838.

In his boyhood he was accustomed to come to Brighton with his father who dealt in cattle and live stock. It was a sort of picnic day for him in the autumn. With an older brother and his father he used to walk up from the railroad station by the pathway through Winship's nursery.

Mr. Travis was fond of pets and on the farm had the care of the poultry and the garden. He kept hens, ducks and turkeys. He always tried to raise the best chickens and to produce the best fruit to be found. His first college bills were paid with money received for chickens.

He taught school during three winters of his college course. His first school was in the town of Ware, Mass., District Number Six. He received \$26 per month, or \$78 for the term, out of which he paid his board. The number of pupils in the school was twenty. The per cent. of attendance was 88.7 the highest per cent. of any school in the town. Of the twenty pupils fifteen were more than fifteen years of age. The youngest was five years old. He formed the A, B, C class. The oldest pupil was over twenty, a tall, stout fellow, the son of a Dutchman by the name of Fisher-diek, a member of the Old Guard of Napoleon. This pupil had been accustomed to have his own way, and to come and go at his own sweet will. For the first time in his life Loramus Fisherdiel learned

that winter to obey.

Tact secured discipline in the school and as a result of the winter's work, when Mr. Travis returned to college at the end of the term, he was awarded a state scholarship (\$300) which happened to be vacant. The award was made to him by the Board of Education, in competition with the best scholars in all the colleges in the state.



CHARLES B. TRAVIS

His second winter term was taught in Bragville, Mass., and his third winter term in the town high school in Ware, Mass.

Mr. Travis has never been a candidate for nor held any political office in his life. During his senior year he was an officer in the college church and for more than twenty years has held office in the Brighton Church, where he is at the present time the senior deacon. He was for three years president of the Brighton

Congregational Club. He is a life member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society, a life member of the Massachusetts Home Missionary Society and a member of the Massachusetts Teachers Association.

While without ambition for political office, he has never been without deep interest in the public welfare, and since he became of age has never failed to vote in city, state and national elections.

The curious effect of seeming trifles is well illustrated in the case of Mr. Travis. The attempt to make a nest egg out of a lump of chalk in which was a nodule of flint led him, as a boy, to become interested in minerals, and to his winning the prize of his class in mineralogy under Prof. Shepherd in Amherst College.

The winter term in the little school in Ware revealed to those who were competent to judge, if not to himself, where his real life work lay: until that winter, and long afterwards it was his intention to become a lawyer, and during his residence in Webster and in Quincy he read law with J. H. Stockwell and Judge Pratt. In fact Mr. Travis had the certificates that would have admitted him to the Suffolk bar, in 1867.

The accidental blowing off of his hat as he passed between two cars on the train from Quincy to Neponset brought him before the committee who elected him principal of the Quincy High School, where his work as a teacher in less than three years, opened to him the choice of a position in the Chicago High School, the headmastership of the Brown School in Washington, D. C., or the position he accepted in the Mayhew School in Boston.

The definition of an indulgence to a pupil in the English High School in the class in history; a definition fully supported by the authorized text book in use in the school at that time, was the occasion of profound sensation in the city of Boston and elsewhere in 1888. To a man less calm and self-reliant the upheaval that then took place might have been unfortunate.

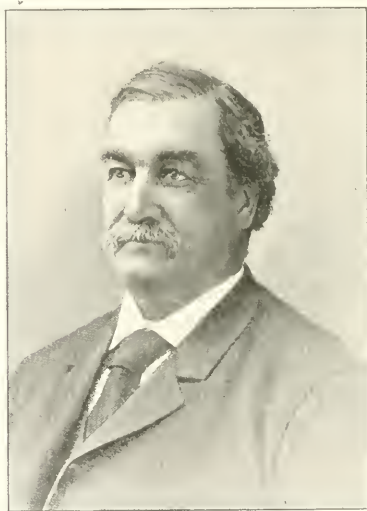
Mr. Travis has never lost his early love for what interested him on the farm. He has won in the past ten years upwards of a hundred prizes in the Massachusetts Horticultural Society and elsewhere, for fruit, eggs and thoroughbred fowls; and the diversion from his regular work, in this way, has been to him a source of health and much enjoyment.

JOSEPH BENNETT FAMILY.

Joseph Bennett is the son of William and Charlotte (Bennett) Bennett, a grandson of William and Lois (Flint) Bennett, and a great-grandson on his father's side and a great-great-grandson on his mother's side of George Bennett, who is mentioned in the Book of Possessions as a landholder in Boston. William Bennett, Sr., moved to Bridgton, Me., where he followed the occupation of a farmer until his death. His son, William, Jr., father of Joseph, was born there in 1808 and died there in 1867, having spent a portion of his life in Sweden, Me., where he held several public offices. By trade he was a carpenter and builder. His wife's father, Joseph Bennett, for whom the subject of this sketch was named, was for many years a selectman, local magistrate, and farmer of Freedom, N. H., and was a grandson of George Bennett of Boston. The family has al-

ways held a prominent place in the development of New England, its members being universally respected for their public spirit, patriotism, force of character, and individual ability.

Joseph Bennett was born in Bridgton, Me., May 26, 1840, and inherited from a strong ancestry that strength of will and energetic ambition which have served him well in rounding out an honorable professional career. He was educated in the public schools of Sweden, Me., at the Bridgton Academy, and in



JUDGE JOSEPH BENNETT

the Latin School in Boston, whither he moved in 1859. In 1860 he entered Bowdoin College as a member of the class of 1864, but was obliged to withdraw in his junior year, in 1863, and begin the study of law, which he pursued in Boston in the office of Asa Cottrell. In 1877 he received from Bowdoin the degree of A. B. out of course. He was

admitted to the Suffolk bar March 6, 1866, and at once entered upon the active practice of his profession in Boston, being associated for several years with Mr. Cottrell. In 1868 he was admitted to the bar of the United States Circuit Court and in 1882 to the bar of the Supreme Court of the United States. Having taken up his residence in Brighton, then included in Middlesex County, Mass., he was appointed in 1870 trial justice of that county, which position he held until Brighton was annexed to the city of Boston in 1874, when he became special justice of the Brighton District Municipal Court. He continued to serve in that capacity until he was elected to the lower house of the Massachusetts Legislature for the session of 1879, when he resigned. He represented Ward Twenty-five in the House, where he took a prominent part in several important legislative matters, serving on the committee on constitution amendments, and drafting and introducing a measure since known as the bill to prevent the double taxation of mortgaged property. Notwithstanding the serious opposition to this bill, instigated by the assessors throughout the Commonwealth, he succeeded in carrying it through the House, only to have it defeated in the Senate. In 1880 the bill again met a similar reception in the Senate, having again passed the House.

Judge Bennett was a member of the State Senate in 1881 and 1882, and was chairman of the committee on taxation both terms, and in 1881 reported the same bill, which was finally passed and became a law, a result that was largely due to his untiring efforts. He was chairman of the committee on election

laws both years, and also a member of the committee on probate and chancery in 1881 and chairman of the committee on redistricting the Commonwealth into Congressional districts and a member of the judiciary committee in 1882. In 1891 he was again a member of the Senate, and for the second time was chairman of the committee on redistricting the Commonwealth—the only instance of the kind on record. During this session he was also chairman of the committees on railroads, a member on rules and orders, on constitution amendments, and on reform in the registration of land titles. His services on these committees and especially as chairman of those appointed in 1882 and 1891 to redistrict the Commonwealth into Congressional districts, were marked with great energy, unflinching fidelity, and signal ability, and easily gave him the position of leader, which he used for the best interests of the community at large. He developed uncommon ability on the floor of both the House and the Senate, and was largely influential in shaping legislation which has since proven inestimably beneficial to public advancement.

After his service in the House in 1879 Judge Bennett was reappointed special justice of the Boston Municipal Court for the Brighton District, and held that office until his resignation in 1891. In Brighton, both before and since its annexation to Boston, he has been an active and useful citizen, seeking at all times the best interests of the community and filling several posts of trust and honor. He was a member of the Brighton School Committee prior to the annexation, serving it one year as chairman and afterward was one year a member of

the School Committee of Boston. In politics he has always been an ardent Republican, and for several years was a member of the Republican City Committee of Boston, which he served as chairman in 1881 and 1882. He has also been chairman of its executive committee and for some time was a member of the Republican State Central Committee and for two years chairman of its committee on finance. In the campaign of 1893 he was prominently mentioned for the Republican nomination for attorney-general. He was an early trustee of the Holton Library, now the Brighton Branch of the Public Library of Boston, and is a member of the Theta Delta Chi fraternity and since its establishment in 1876 a member of the Boston Bar Association.

Judge Bennett was married April 26, 1866, to Elizabeth R., daughter of John and Mary (Harding) Le Favour of Marblehead, and they have three children: Joseph L., Frederick S. and Mary E. The eldest, Joseph Irving Bennett, was born Jan. 26, 1867, prepared for college at the Boston Latin School, and was graduated from Harvard in 1888. He studied law with his father and at the Boston University Law School and since his admission to the Suffolk bar in June, 1890, has been associated with his father in active practice. Fred S. Bennett is a physician in active practice in Boston and a graduate of Harvard Medical School.

Judge Bennett purchased the Jones estate, corner of Chestnut Hill Avenue and Winship Street, and erected a house on the site of the old building. After annexation he erected a house on Commonwealth Avenue near the Back Bay Fens, where he now resides.

ROGERS FAMILY.

John Rogers [see Rogers Genealogy by Moore] probably came to Massachusetts in 1634 and settled in Scituate in 1647. In 1647 he moved to Marshfield and died in 1661. He married Frances ———, who died in 1687.

The lineage continues as follows:

Timothy Rogers, probably born in Scituate, married Eunice Stetson, born April 23, 1650. He died in 1728. They had eight children.

Timothy born in 1690 married Feb. 9, 1712-20, Lydia Hatch, born Oct. 16, 1699. He died Dec. 10, 1763. She died Nov. 5, 1766. They had ten children. This is the family whose united ages were said to have been 988 years, averaging 99 years each. This statement has been questioned.

Adam Rogers, born Feb. 4, 1732, married Oct., 1757, Lydia Rogers, born Nov. 17, 1734. He died Oct. 24, 1834, aged 101 years and 8 months. She died Jan. 31, 1813. They had eleven children.

Walter, the sixth child, born Aug. 5, 1767, married Oct. 21, 1794, Betsey Barstow, born Aug. 1, 1772; lived in Marshfield, later in Braintree and after 1805 in Sudbury; died June 11, 1860. She died March 10, 1861. They had nine children.

Walter, the seventh child, was born in Sudbury Nov. 23, 1807; married Dec. 1, 1831, Emily M. Hayden, daughter of William and Hepsabeth (Harrington) Hayden, born June 20, 1811. She died in Sudbury Nov. 19, 1854. He married July 10, 1855, Emeline S. Stone, daughter of William and Sukey (Cutter) Stone, born Oct. 16, 1808. He died April 3, 1896, and she died July 14, 1897. He had five children, all by his

first wife, born in Sudbury: Bradley, born Dec. 21, 1832, died Dec. 27, 1816; Edwin, born Oct. 1, 1834; Albert Dana, born Sept. 2, 1838; Homer, born Oct. 11, 1840; and Elizabeth Hunt, born Aug. 7, 1842.

Albert Dana Rogers married Oct. 19, 1871, Martha Ward Hollis, [see Hollis Family] born Dec. 23, 1846, died Jan. 1, 1887. He married secondly Jan. 10, 1895, Alice Mary Jones, daughter of Hiram Wilkins and Mary Joanna (Heald) Jones, born Feb. 27, 1857. All his children were by his first wife: Ethel Ward, the oldest child, born Nov. 22, 1873, married Oct. 28, 1897, Daniel Tyler, and resides in Brookline; Annie Hollis born July 8, 1875, married Fred. Carruth Waite of Allston; Maud Hayden, born April 23, 1877; Alberta Dana, born Nov. 10, 1881; and Martha Gertrude, born Dec. 15, 1886.

Mr. Rogers resides on Gardner Street, where all his children were born; and conducts his extensive business on North Market Street in the city. He is a very highly respected citizen.

Homer Rogers attended at Wadsworth Academy and entered Williams College in 1858 where he was graduated in 1862. Soon after leaving college he enlisted in Co. F, 45th Regiment M. V. M. At the expiration of his term of service, he taught school one year in Dowse Academy, Sherborn, and from 1864 to '66 was principal of the Natick High School; since which time he has proved a very successful business man and has for years been connected with the firm of S. B. Rogers & Co. He was the president of the Allston Co-operative Bank which he was instrumental in organizing. He has been director and is now president of

the National Market Bank of Brighton, succeeding Granville Fuller. In 1888 he was elected alderman of the 11th District of Boston and re-elected the following year, at which time he was chosen chairman of the Board. He is one of the chief pillars of the Allston Congregational Church, in which he has been deeply interested from its organization, and has helped it substantially.

He married Jan. 10, 1868, Ellen Eudora Perry, daughter of Elijah and Mehitabel (Battelle) Perry, born May 13, 1847. They had nine children.

Howard Perry, born June 1, 1869, married in Boston May 4, 1893, Persis Stewart Davis, daughter of Martin Warner and Persis Anne (Stewart) Davis, born Dec. 14, 1869. They have two children, born in Allston: Homer, born Feb. 24, 1894; Tyler Stewart, born Aug. 4, 1895.

Elliott, born Feb. 10, 1872, graduate of Amherst Agricultural College, married at Kennebunk, Me., Dec. 16, 1896, Mary Hackett Thompson, daughter of Nathaniel Lord and N. Frances (Hackett) Thompson, born July 5, 1865.

Carrie Louise, born Feb. 10, 1872, died young.

Harland Hayden, born March 3, 1873, married in New York City, Ida Lois Rouse, daughter of Charles William and Elizabeth Wyman (Hayden) Rouse, born Jan. 31, 1871. They have one son, Wyman Persey, born Dec. 2, 1898.

Emily Battelle, born Sept. 21, 1875, died young.

Mark Homer, born May 21, 1877; in Williams College, Class of 1900.

Leon Barstow, born March 4, 1879.

Louis, born Nov. 30, 1880.

Marion Leonard, born May 19, 1882.

Mr. Rogers, the father, purchased of Weare D. Bickford the estate on Gardner Street, Allston, where he now resides. In summer he visits his farm in Sudbury. To save from destruction the historical "Wayside Inn" of Sudbury, Mr. Rogers with a friend purchased it. The following verses are found in "Home Melodies":

WAYSIDE INN.

From massive chimneys, stout and gray,
The smoke-wreaths curling crept
Amid the oaks that night and day
Their faithful vigils kept.
The stage-coach passed along the road,
The post horn rent the air;
The teamster stopped his heavy load
To find refreshment there
But times have changed, and now the Inn
Stands by the wayside lone,
A souvenir of years gone by,
Of grandeur that has flown."

NOAH WORCESTER FAMILY.

[Second paper; see Vol. 1, p. 36.]

Since the publication of the first volume of this work, interesting matter has come to the knowledge of the writer regarding the old building and its occupants which adds to the interest of the old house and the town, for the building has completed its 215th year. In preparing this paper reference is made to the History of Hollis, N. H., The Worcester Genealogy and Ware's Biography of Rev. Dr. Worcester.

Rev. William Worcester came from England and was settled pastor of the first church in Salisbury, Mass., sometime between 1638 and '40. Cotton Mather enrolls his name in the list of the "reverend, learned and holy divines by whose evangelical ministry the churches in America have been illumined." He married first Sarah ——— who died at Salisbury April 23, 1650; married secondly

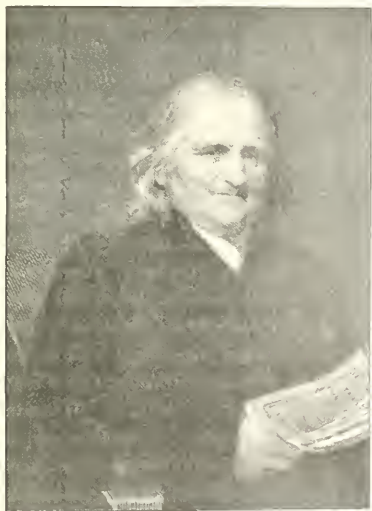
July 23, 1650, Mrs. Rebecca Hall; died Feb. 21, 1695, aged seventy-eight. He had by Sarah ten children; five born in England.

Samuel Worcester, the oldest child of Rev. William, was born in England. He was the first representative from Bradford to the General Court Jan., 1679-80. He was re-elected the next year, 1680-81. He left home for Boston on foot to attend an adjourned meeting of the Court to be holden Feb. 22 and on the evening of Feb. 20 reached that part of Lynn which is now called Saugus. Failing to obtain accommodations at the inn, he started for the house of a friend, and, in the morning was found dead in the middle of the road, in the attitude of kneeling. "He was a man of distinguished piety and shared largely in every effort to advance the interests of his adopted town." He married Nov. 29, 1659, Elizabeth Parrott of Rowley, born May 1, 1640. They had eleven children.

Francis Worcester, the third child of Samuel, was born in Rowley. He was an innholder and yeoman in Bradford, and represented by his son Francis as a man of amiable and retiring disposition and of ardent piety. He died Dec. 17, 1717; married Jan. 29, 1690-1, Mary Cheney of Newbury, born Sept. 2, 1671. Mary married secondly Dec. 8, 1726, Joseph Eaton. They had ten children.

Francis Worcester, the fourth child was born in Bradford June 7, 1698. He worked as a blacksmith. In 1728 he was one of the selectmen of Bradford. In Buxford he was licensed to preach. He was ordained in Sandwich June 18, 1735. From 1750 to his death, Oct. 14, 1783, he was employed the greater part of the time in preaching as an evangelist. He

wrote a series of "meditations" all in verse which were published in Boston in 1760. They "shew the author to have been a faithful student of the Bible and a remarkable exemplification of its happy influences." He married first April 18, 1720, Abigail Carlton, who died July 25, 1774, aged seventy-eight; married secondly Mrs. Martin. He had by Abigail five children. He died Oct. 14, 1783.



NOAH WORCESTER

Noah Worcester, the youngest, was born in Sandwich, Mass., Oct. 4, 1735; removed to Hollis, N. H., with his father in 1750; succeeded him in the possession of the homestead and lived upon it until his decease, Aug. 13, 1817, aged eighty-two years. In the winter of 1775-6 he marched at the head of a company to reinforce Washington at Cambridge. He was a justice of the peace for forty years and a member of the convention which framed the Constitution of New Hamp-

shire. His strong mind, sound judgment and strict integrity gave a value to his counsels which was proverbial among his fellow-citizens. He was an active member of the church for sixty years; married first Feb. 22, 1757, Lydia Taylor, born Oct. 11, 1733, who died July 6, 1772; married secondly Sept. 29, 1772, Hepzebah Sherwin, born April 30, 1746, died July 2, 1831. He had sixteen children:—Noah; Jesse, born April 30, 1761, in 1776 accompanied the expedition to Ticonderoga; Lydia; Sarah; Leonard, graduate of Dartmouth in 1827, ordained pastor of the Congregational Church in Peacham, Vt.; Thomas, Congregational minister; Samuel, youngest child of Lydia, Congregational minister; Hepzebah; William; William; Abigail; David; Ebenezer; Hannah; David and James.

Joseph Emerson Worcester, LL. D., the second son of Jesse and cousin of Rev. Dr. Noah, was born in Bedford, N. H., Aug. 24, 1784; was graduated at Yale College in 1811, and afterwards resided in Cambridge. There he became the renowned lexicographer.

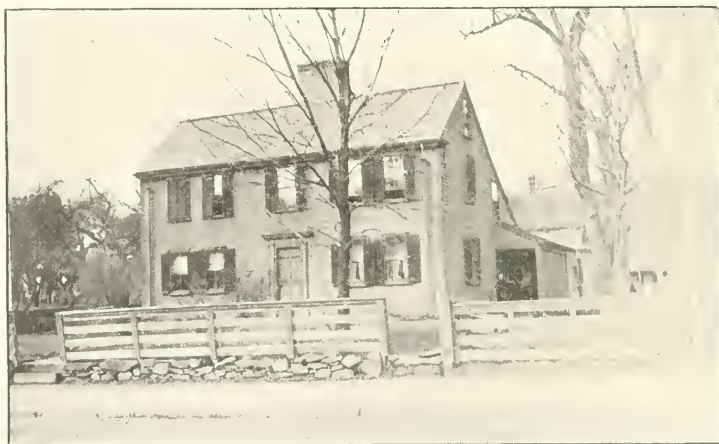
Noah Worcester was born Nov. 25, 1758, at Hollis, N. H., then a new and obscure place. He was the oldest son of Noah Worcester, Esq.

On the breaking out of the Revolutionary War he joined the army as a fifer and served eleven months. He narrowly escaped being made prisoner at the battle of Bunker Hill. During the campaign of 1777 he served two months to please his father who had raised a company. He was then file-major. He was at the battle of Bennington and "felt much worse in going over the ground the next day than during the engagement." When, later in life, he was asked if he

thought he had ever killed any one during the Revolution, he replied meekly "I fervently and humbly trust not;" unless, as suggested by another person, his filing was so execrable that it might have had fatal results.

At the age of eighteen he taught school and studied assiduously. He was deficient in writing and practised on white birch bark, imitating some excellent

of Evil." This was Dr. Worcester's first publication and soon brought him into public notice and prepared the way for his introduction into the ministry. In 1786 he offered himself for examination, received the approbation of ministers and preached his first sermon at Boscawen, N. H. In 1787 he was ordained over the church in Thornton. While at Thornton he served as selectman, town



THE WORCESTER HOUSE

copies. In Sept., 1778, he purchased of his father the remainder of his minority and left home for Plymouth, N. H.

He married first Nov. 25, 1779, Hannah, daughter of Moses Brown of Newburyport, born May 6, 1760, died Nov. 16, 1797.

In 1782 he moved to Thornton, near Plymouth. Here he studied for the ministry. In 1785 he addressed a letter to Rev. John Murray, the noted Universalist preacher of that day, on the "Origin

clerk, justice of the peace and representative to the General Court. He acquired the habit of speaking extempore. He never reproached the people of any sect as destitute of piety or the Christian character.

His wife died in Nov., 1797, by the accident of falling from her horse. Left with eight children he was advised by many to marry, and May 22, 1798, married Hannah Huntington, daughter of Jeremiah Huntington of Norwich, Ct.,

born March 24, 1764, died childless Jan. 16, 1832.

From 1802 for several years he served as missionary and preached in the northern towns of New Hampshire. In 1810 he moved to Salisbury to take for a season his brother's congregation.

In 1813 the monthly periodical called the "Christian Disciple" was established by a number of prominent clergymen of Boston and Dr. Worcester was invited to become its editor. On the acceptance of this invitation he removed to Brighton and continued to be the editor of that periodical till 1818. While so engaged his mind became very deeply interested in the cause of universal peace and in 1814 he published his celebrated pamphlet entitled "A Solemn Review of the Custom of War," an essay that was many times republished in this country and England, and was translated into several foreign languages. The publication of this pamphlet, not very long after, led to the formation of the Massachusetts Peace Society, of which Dr. Worcester was the editor and principal contributor till the year 1828 when he resigned on reaching his seventieth year. In 1829 he published the "Atoning Sacrifice—a Display of Love, not of Wrath." Other publications followed. He was honored with the degrees of A. B. and A. M. by Dartmouth College and with that of D. D. by Harvard University in 1818.

Dr. Worcester lived in Brighton only twenty-four years, yet they formed the most important period of his life. He had been persecuted for his religious views which varied from the general belief in country villages, while here he had many adherents. He had as visitors many of the brightest intellects of the

country and the old house was so identified with him that it has since been known as the Worcester house. The age of the building and the noble character of the man are sufficient reasons for its adoption and preservation by our city.

"His personal appearance was striking. He possessed a large frame, and at some periods of his life weighed 230 pounds. His bodily presence was portly and dignified, his manners had an unusual suavity and he wore an habitual air of bland deference towards others which amounted to an almost feminine gentleness. The expression of benignity and meekness in his countenance was very striking to strangers."

During the latter part of his life, sickness reduced his size and he is remembered as a tall, rather thin, man, bent a little by age, with long flowing white hair—a very different picture than that given in various works in which his likeness appears as a stout, healthy old man.

He died of pulmonary consumption Oct. 31, 1837. His funeral took place at the First Church and the services were conducted by the Rev. Daniel Austin. His body was placed in a tomb in the old burial ground and was afterwards removed to Mount Auburn.

The children of Dr. Worcester by his first wife were:

Noah Worcester, born in Thornton, N. H., March 4, 1781, married thrice; had twenty children.

Hannah, born in 1782, died in 1782.

Hannah, born July 8, 1781, died Jan. 1, 1838; married Oct. 26, 1800, David Perkins of Compton, N. H. They had fourteen children. Mary Ann, the eleventh child, born May 28, 1823, was the companion of aunt, Sallie Worcester.

David Worcester, born in Thornton, N. H., Jan. 31, 1786; taught school in Thornton, Brookline, Mass., and other places until 1823; then engaged in mercantile pursuits; married Feb. 1, 1807, Mary Huntington, born May 30, 1785, died Nov. 27, 1815; married secondly May 6, 1824, Mrs. Judith Williams, born April 13, 1795. Children: Mary Huntington, born Sept. 21, 1808, died Aug. 1, 1834. Sarah Elliott, born Sept. 21, 1810, died June 20, 1839, married May 12, 1836, John Field of Brighton. They had two children, Henry Martyn, born Oct. 3, 1837, graduate of Harvard, and John Worcester, born June 11, 1839; both born in the Noah Worcester house. He married secondly Oct. 13, 1840, Sarah Ann, born Dec. 29, 1819, daughter of Isaac and Betsey Champney. Their children were Sarah Ann Baldwin, born May 9, 1846; William Evarts, born May 29, 1848; Arthur Dwight, born Dec. 23, 1850; George Addison, born Nov. 10, 1854. Noah Worcester, born July 21, 1812, the third child of David and Mary, was a successful physician. David Freeman, the fourth child; Sydney, born Sept. 15, 1825; Louis, a noted lawyer; John Robinson; Anna Sargent; and Horace.

Lydia Worcester, born Sept. 27, 1787, married Dec. 13, 1803, Nehemiah Brown. They had eight children.

Betsey Worcester, born Feb. 27, 1789, died May 21, 1837; married April, 1821, Rev. Stephen Bliss. They had two children.

Sarah Worcester, born Nov. 30, 1791, lived in Brighton with her father and had as a companion her niece, Mary Perkins. In 1838 she purchased the old house, barn and an acre of land formerly a part of the Parsons estate where she

lived a number of years, until after the death of her niece when she moved to Boston and lived with Worcester Field.

Samuel Worcester, born in Thornton Aug. 31, 1793, died Dec. 25, 1844, removed with his father to Brighton where he lived for a while and there died. He was licensed to preach in 1819. He published several valuable books for schools. He married Jan. 2, 1817, Sarah, born Sept. 24, 1793, daughter of Fitzwilliam Sargent of Gloucester, subsequently Thornton, from whence he moved to Brighton with Dr. Worcester. They had nine children. Anna Worcester, born Nov. 5, 1817, in Gorham Parsons house, died March 21, 1835. Fitzwilliam Sargent, born Dec. 18, 1819, became a merchant in Worcester; died Jan. 17, 1855; married Charlotte T. Swift and had two children. Sarah Parsons, born Dec. 22, 1821, in Gorham Parsons house. She was named for Mrs. Parsons and lived with her until her death in 1838. She married June 15, 1845, Charles J. Doughty and had three children: Charles J., Francis W. and Winthrop.

The following interesting account is taken from a paper published by Madam Egbert Whittaker:

Gorham Parsons lived in fine style and at a dinner given to the directors of the Agricultural Society, of which he was one, Daniel Webster was invited. It happened that the waiter suddenly left and the extra cook and waiters engaged to come from Boston did not appear. Jack, one of the hands on the farm, was engaged as waiter. All went well with Miss Sarah Parsons Worcester at the head of the table, in the absence of Mrs. Parsons who was temporarily ill, until Mr. Parsons ordered Jack to remove the

soup tureen. Jack, not exactly understanding the order, stood staring stupidly at his master. Mr. Parsons repeated the command in a louder key: "Take the tureen and set it on the tray." Jack hesitated no longer, but, lifting the tureen from the table, placed it upon a noble Newfoundland dog, who was sleeping soundly on the floor. Tray not liking the weight, sprang up, throwing the contents of the tureen on the carpet and a few drops on himself, and ran howling from the room. Mr. Parsons' anger knew no bounds. Springing from his seat he seized Jack by the collar and shook him violently. "How dare you treat my dog so?" he cried. "Please sir," blubbered the boy, "you said set it on the tray." "The wooden tray, you idiot, not my dog!" and administering a parting shake Mr. Parsons hurried out in search of poor Tray.

When dessert was tabled a quick succession of curious little knocking steps were heard, and through the half-opened door two small red deer that usually roamed about the lawn made their appearance. This arrival was greeted with much applause and many laughing remarks which Mr. Parsons, in shame for his recent outburst, bore very well, though he was secretly much annoyed at the occurrence. Jack was called and the intruders expelled. Later Jack was asked why he let the deer in. He replied: "Sure, miss, they came in here and looked so cunning like that I thought it would make the gentlemen laugh."

Miss Worcester, the only lady present, left the table, as customary, to the gentlemen and wine. Daniel Webster, noted for his gallantry, soon after joined her. She entertained him with voice and

harp. Jack was summoned to snuff the candles. In this he was original; carefully snuffing a candle with his fingers he deposited the wick in the snuffers.

Rev. Samuel H. Worcester, the fourth child of Rev. Samuel, born Feb. 16, 1824; married first Sept. 22, 1844, Jane A. Washburn, born March 9, 1821, died Dec. 7, 1854; married secondly Oct. 15, 1855, Elizabeth Ann Scott. He had six children by Jane Ames.

Francis Worcester, born Dec. 5, 1825, merchant, married Oct. 20, 1846, Abby Keith, born June 8, 1827. They had four children.

Ellen Gorham Worcester, born Jan. 20, 1828, died Dec. 11, 1832.

Edward Worcester, born in Brighton, Jan. 28, 1830, M. D. University, New York, 1851.

Theodore Parsons Worcester was born Aug. 7, 1832, died Aug. 30, 1840.

Emma Worcester, the ninth and youngest child of Rev. Samuel Worcester, was born March 22, 1836; married Oct., 1853, Dr. John Turner of Brooklyn, N. Y., born in 1823, died May 31, 1893. He was a thirty-second degree Mason. They lived in Brighton on Harvard Place from 1873 to '78, in a cottage previously the home of George R. Hitchborn and afterwards John Ruggles. While here Mrs. Turner wrote many articles and stories for the public papers. They had three children: John, who died in infancy; Dr. Maurice Worcester, a prominent physician of Brookline, who married Abbie R. Corliss, daughter of Charles Corliss and niece of David Collins; and Lucy S., who is well known in the state of New York as a lecturer. In the year 1898 she gave two hundred addresses before schools and clubs, showing the hor-

rors of vivisection. Mrs. Turner married secondly Egbert Whittaker May 1, 1895, a prominent lawyer in the state of New York, having his residence in Sangerties.

Rev. Thomas Worcester was born April 15, 1795; removed with his father to Brighton in 1813; graduated at Harvard College in 1818; studied theology at the Divinity School at Cambridge two years and a half; taught school in Brookline six months; settled in May, 1821, as pastor of the New Jerusalem Church in Boston; married first May 8, 1821, Alice Clark of Waltham, born March 17, 1794, died Dec. 21, 1848; married secondly Feb. 17, 1850, Mrs. Lydia Dean, daughter of Philip Rowell of Salisbury, born May 15, 1796; had eight children by first wife—Miriam, Benjamin, Elizabeth, Catharine, Anna, John, Joseph and James.

The youngest child of Rev. Noah was a daughter, born Nov. 10, 1797; died the same day.

The following article was written by Dr. Henry M. Field in 1886:

"There are men who give honor to the house in which they chance to be born, and the humblest cabin has been viewed and visited as a shrine when once it has become identified as the place of birth of one who has attained a lofty eminence among his fellow-men, and greatly moved or blessed the age in which he lived. But on the other hand, a house may seem to impart honor to the man who therein had his birth, although such houses must needs be very few in a country at once so young and so iconoclastic as ours. Any mansion in New England, however modest, which has reached an age of 200 years, has become honorable if only because it has grown venerable; and it is fitting that its claim

should be made familiar, at least to the community in which it stands. The house we have in mind was still old when the now busy thoroughfare, toward which its face is turned, was a loamy, grass-bordered country road; it was still an old house when its occupants (their names long since lost to fame) discussed the prospects of the coming Revolution and gave in their adherence to the Colonies or the King!

"But how few who now pass over its often crowded sidewalk ever give a thought to its age or its history.

"Upon Washington Street, in Brighton, stands the old house known for more than a half century as the Worcester house, still in an excellent state of preservation, and presenting few if any signs of decrepitude. Its present owner, in making a few needed repairs, has removed the old windows and replaced them with more modern glass and sash; but the writer can remember, not many years back, when each window had four little square panes on a line, many of which were of such imperfect glass as to have frequently suggested to him, while a school boy, the difference between transparent and translucent.

"How many now living in Brighton would be able to identify as the Worcester house, the house to which we call attention? Is there any one there now living that could give the information that, in having stood up to the present year of grace, the old house had attained its 201st birthday? And yet she, whose home it was for fifty years, was widely known among her townfolk and loved and respected alike for rare intellectual gifts and for an earnest Christian life and character. But it is more than ten

years since Miss Sally Worcester, in a ripe old age, as regards her mortal part, was laid away in Mt. Auburn, and the old house was not her home for the last few years of her life. She it was who used often to say to the writer, forty or thirty years ago, 'if you are alive in 1885 and if the dear old house then stands, you may know that it has stood two hundred years, for it was built in 1685.'

"Often, as a boy, have I listened with little short of veneration to her early reminiscences of her home. It was in the midst of the most depressing times of the War of 1812 that she and her father made their first acquaintance with what was to be so long their home. They had ridden in an old one-horse chaise, or wagon, from their far away New Hampshire home and arrived in the midst of a hot and dry summer day. She sat upon the east stone step—still in place—and cried, while her father went to Gorham Parsons' to get the key. From Foster Street, then and for many years after known only as 'the lane,' all the way along beyond what is now Rockland Street, were no houses, but only a large cornfield.

"Thenceforth, through the years and still increasingly, the old house became a kind of shrine to which resorted men whose influence, though they were long since laid to rest, lives and shall always live. It could not be otherwise than that the home of Rev. Dr. Noah Worcester, 'the Friend of Peace,' divine, preacher, editor, should prove a place of frequent resort for the learned and benevolent of the day. Driven from his home and long pastorate far up among the White Mountains by the persecuting spirit of

the age because he could not quite subscribe to the prevailing 'orthodox' doctrine of the atonement and of the Son of God, the good man in a measure now found the peace which he so loved, and which he thenceforth chiefly lived to promote, although his enemies still followed him with virulent attacks by letter and pamphlet. The same old door still swings upon its hinges which has often opened to give benignant greeting to Channing by the no less benignant master of the house; and to many other less familiar forms prominent both in the liberalizing and the beneficent schemes of the day. In this old house the remainder of the life of Dr. Worcester was spent, and although his name was widely known and his influence widely felt already when he came to Massachusetts, it was chiefly in this house that the work was wrought which has so much blessed the world.

"After the doctor's death, in 1837 or '38, the house was known for more than a quarter century as the home of his daughter, Miss Sally Worcester, who had had no other desire than to live with and for her father so long as his life lasted, and who retained him in loving and venerated memory to the end of her days. And still, through all her years, the old house was a kind of shrine. Thither, upon frequent occasions, came her brother, Rev. Dr. Thomas Worcester, that stately pillar of the Swedenborgian faith; and there are doubtless still those in Brighton who can recall his venerable figure as he walked from the banked sidewalk up to the front door; a form once seen never to be forgotten. Here also came on a frequent visit the cousin from Cambridge, Dr. Joseph E. Worces-

ter, lexicographer, most modest, retiring and learned of the scholars of his day. Less frequently, but upon stated occasions, came that methodical cousin from Salem, Dr. Samuel Melancthon Worcester, of the Tabernacle Church. The good and grand old lady, I can see her now, greeted them all with loving welcome at the green-painted, heavy front door, and then repaired for the earnest but cheery talk which was sure to follow, to her rocker in the east room. Hers was a most humble sense of her own worth; a loving but humble Christian spirit always spoke from her strong, intellectual face, but she held her own views and opinions with all the tenacity both of conscientious conviction and of the Worcester family. She was no Unitarian while she lived with her father, and she did not propose to become a Swedenborgian to please her brother Thomas, and, it was half suspected, her cousin Joseph. That sturdy old Calvinist, Cousin Thomas of Salem, came near to^g her faith, doubtless knew, she would have said, vastly more about everything than did she, but still, in some matters, she must assert the liberty even to differ from him.

"These frequent conversations, now so long since a thing of the past, but so memorable to one privileged to be present, were still not provocative of difference and dispute. Each held his own view valiantly, but each knew that the other would so hold his views so long as he lived in the world. How the cheery, affectionate talk would often scintillate with humor and quiet wit! And the woman was seldom found otherwise than quite equal to the man, whoever he might be—although she would have been

the last to suspect or admit as much. Brother Thomas, in particular, loved his own theological tenets so ardently, he had built his faith upon them so impreguably, as he thought, that he could not quite let the contest alone, which was invariably of his own seeking. But he had long recognized the hopelessness of his most seductive arguments in his sister's case, while it may seriously be doubted if he was more assured of Heaven for any one of his own flock than for his 'Calvinistic' sister. He may have thought and said that her heavenly seat would be less exalted than if she had accepted the (his) true faith in this life, but the prospect of a humble, a very humble place in Heaven, had no fears for Miss Sally Worcester; it could never be so humble, she was sure in her heart, as her deserts.

"Such are a few of the memories, which, with the writer, must be forever and fondly associated with the old house, for how many years, 'the dear old home' in Brighton.

"Let the aged, be it man or house, have honor! Especially should the alike venerable and honorable receive honor in this our young land, which contains so few suggestive monuments; and the preceding brief, sketchy record may indicate why, to the writer, it has always appeared that it brought him both honor and privilege to be born in the 'old house' whose history, now that it has completed its two hundredth year, he has sought to commemorate."

JAMES DUTTON RUSSELL FAMILY.

James Russell Dutton by an act of the Legislature Feb. 24, 1820, had his name changed to James Dutton Russell.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

He was born in Boston Jan. 7, 1810, graduated at Harvard University in 1829 and studied law. He was a son of Hon. Warren Dutton of Yale College 1797, lawyer of Boston, who resided many years at Brighton and died there March 3, 1857, in his eighty-third year; and of Elizabeth Cutts Lowell, daughter of Hon. Judge Lowell of Boston, and grandson of Ebenezer and Phoebe Dutton.

Warren Dutton Russell, son of James, was born in Boston, April 30, 1840, and came in early childhood with his parents to Brighton; entered Harvard University in 1856; left college and spent two years in the Cambridge Law School. Leaving these studies he enlisted at Brighton and was commissioned August 20, 1861, second lieutenant of the 18th Massachusetts Volunteers. He was promoted first lieutenant in the same regiment July 15, 1862. His devotion and bravery in the service have been highly extolled. He fell in the second battle at Bull Run, Va., August 30, 1862. A brother officer wrote thus:—

"The 18th was formed in battle line at 9 A. M. and advanced over a field through a piece of woods, where we were kept three hours supporting batteries. At 3 P. M. the order came to advance. We charged through an open space of rising ground, nearly one quarter of a mile, under very heavy fire of shot and shell. During the charge, the voice of Lieutenant Russell could be heard continually encouraging his men. One of his men having been killed, he took his musket and had discharged twice, when, standing close by the colors, he was struck in the neck by a ball, cutting the jugular vein. His death was instantane-

ous and he could not have suffered the slightest pain. His face was perfectly composed as in sleep. The regiment has lost a good officer and the officers a good friend."

Francis Lowell Dutton Russell, son of James, was born in Brighton Oct. 2, 1844. He enlisted in a New York regiment (Col. Duryea's) just leaving for Washington, and was wounded at the battle of Great Bethel. When the secretary of war, soon after this battle, visited the hospital at Fort Monroe, so attracted and pleased was he with the intelligence of this young soldier and the patient manliness with which he bore his wounds, that he promised him a commission in the army if he recovered. Amidst the distracting cares of office the secretary did not forget his promise, but, hearing that Russell had gone home on furlough to recruit his strength, appointed him first lieutenant in the 4th United States Cavalry. Recovering, he returned to the service; but again came home sick Jan. 8, 1864; having been promoted brevet captain. He died May 11, 1864, at the Massasoit House, Springfield, where he had gone with his sisters a week previous, in the hope of recruiting his health. He was buried at Mount Auburn.

James, the father, first lived in the southerly house of the Gray mansions. He erected the house on the land now bounded by Commonwealth and Brighton Avenues, Malcolm and Ashford Streets, and the brook which formerly was the boundary line between Brookline and Brighton. He married a daughter of William Hooper who died Feb. 27, 1848. He died at Brighton June 10, 1861.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

EDWARD D. SOHIER FAMILY.

Edward Sohier, born Dec. 27, 1724, came to America in 1750 from St. Martins on the Island of Jersey. He married in Boston March 13, 1760, Susannah Brimmer. He died in Maine May 23, 1794.

Edward Sohier, son of Edward, was born in Boston in Sept., 1762, graduated at Harvard in 1781 and became a lawyer, practising in Boston. He married in 1786 Mary Davies and died Oct. 28, 1793.

William Davies Sohier, son of Edward and Mary (Davies) Sohier, was born in Boston March 14, 1787, and received his early education under Master Pemberton in Billerica, Mass. He graduated at Harvard in 1805 and after studying law with Christopher Gore was admitted to the bar of the Common Pleas Court in July, 1808, and to that of the Supreme Judicial Court in March, 1810. He married June 20, 1809, Elizabeth Amory Dexter and died at Cohasset June 11, 1868.

Edward Dexter Sohier, son of William Davies and Elizabeth Amory (Dexter) Sohier, was born in Boston April 24, 1810, and graduated at Harvard in 1829. He was admitted to the Suffolk bar in Oct., 1832, and in 1838 formed a partnership with Charles A. Welch, which continued till his death. Mr. Sohier was in many respects a remarkable man. He was a profound lawyer, full of resources, forcible in argument, sharp in repartee, conscientious in his management of cases and declared "as witty as Sydney Smith and more agreeable." At a meeting of the Suffolk bar, to pay due tribute to his memory, the presiding officer, Edward Bangs, said:

"As a lawyer he stood among the first; as a man, his courtesy, his honesty, his untarnished honor, the severe strictness of his integrity, made him remarkable, even among associates abounding in such virtues."



EDW. D. SOHIER HOUSE.

He married Feb. 16, 1836, Hannah Louis Amory and died Nov. 23, 1888. His estate in Brighton was bounded by Commonwealth and Brighton Avenues, Malcolm and Ashford Streets and the brook which formerly separated Brookline from Brighton. It was purchased of James Dutton Russell as represented, for about \$15,000, and sold to the West End Land Company for about ten times that amount.

His children were: Foster; Mary Dexter; Lonisa, who married Theodore Metcalf; Susan, who married Channing Clapp; George; Elizabeth; Emily and Sarah Inches.

REV. DANIEL AUSTIN, A. M.

He was born in Boston Nov. 21, 1793, son of Daniel and Mary (Penhalow) Austin. His father was a merchant

in Boston till 1808, when he removed to Portsmouth, N. H., where he died in 1818.

The son fitted for college under Deacon Amos Tappan and entering Dartmouth as a sophomore he graduated in 1813. After graduation Mr. Austin followed the bent of a high classical taste and attended to general literature. He also studied law with Jeremiah Mason, but abandoned the idea of that profession. When quite young he declined the appointment to become a major as an aid to Gen. Storer. On July 4, 1814, he delivered the Republican oration at Portsmouth. After teaching a number of years he entered Divinity Hall, Cambridge, and graduated in 1827. He was settled over the First Parish in Brighton June 4, 1828, and remained until November, 1837, when he resigned, to the regret and sorrow of his charge. He represented Brighton in the Legislature in 1832 and declined a re-election. He married Hannah, eldest daughter of Benjamin Joy of Boston, Nov. 21, 1833 and acquired wealth.

One of the central rooms of the Heard Block on Washington street was used for the Social Library under the charge of Rev. Mr. Austin. Books were delivered and received Monday afternoons and here members of the church met socially.

The Brighton home of Rev. Mr. Austin was on the southwest corner of Washington and Foster streets. The house was built by Thomas Hovey, a blacksmith, about 1797. He sold it to William Richardson who had a store on Williams Court, Boston. Samuel Brooks was the next purchaser for \$3100. Here he lived and here all his children were

born. In 1821 he moved to Fanueil street. When Dr. Francis Moore came to Brighton he boarded with Edward Sparhawk a few weeks, then occupied a half of the house mentioned. In 1819 he purchased it. Horace Pierce leased it in 1819 but remained there only a few months until his house was ready for occupancy. Dr. Moore built the house south of his residence and let it to William Ray. After the latter's death the house was let to Elijah White who married Fanny Kingsley. Afterwards Dr. Moore moved into it and there remained until he left town in 1828. Dr. Moore was a practising physician and a charter



REV. DANIEL AUSTIN'S RESIDENCE.

member of Bethesda Lodge. Madam Merwin in her reminiscences says that when a child she attended him to have a cherry stone taken from her nose. In this he was successful but the second time he was unsuccessful. He attempted to extract a double tooth "and when he had pulled on it twice without taking it out I could not let him try again but went home with it raised so I could not close my mouth. My mother took hold of the

tooth, pushed it back into its place, and it never troubled me any more." This was a period when a physician would extract a tooth and haul the patient all about the yard in the attempt if necessary and only charge a quarter for the work and perspiration.

Mr. C. Brackett bought the house and later Dana Dowse purchased it. The corner house passed into the possession of Cephas Brackett who sold by exchange to Daniel Draper for a large house corner River and Market streets, and Mr. Draper sold to Rev. Daniel Austin. The house was flat roofed. Mr. Austin expended much money in changing it to its present appearance and embellishing it.

Jonathan Whitney purchased the place about 1843. He married — Stetson, sister of Capt. Wm. P. Matchett's wife and sister of J. Whitney Austin's grandmother. They had five children, Jonathan, Jr., Fanny, Elizabeth, Esther and Mary. They comprised a very estimable family. Members of the family were in deep mourning during the greater part of their stay in Brighton by reason of the death of the father, mother, brother and sister. This dismal and depressing old-fashioned practice was strongly exemplified by this family. Fanny Whitney married C. Allen Brown of Boston.

Thomas Austin of Boston afterwards inhabited the place and lived there a number of years. Upon their return to the city William Scollans purchased the estate and has since resided there with his family.

From Brighton Rev. Mr. Austin moved to Boston where for two years he was reader and assistant to his friend, W. P. Greenwood, at King's Chapel. About that time he declined the Masonic ap-

pointment of Chaplain to the Grand Lodge of Mass. In 1842 he moved to Cambridge where he was active in the cause of education and was assistant to the Professor of Pulpit Eloquence in the University. He then founded and endowed a course of lectures relating to the Evidence of Christianity. In 1850 he returned to Portsmouth and purchased "Sherburne Place," and also bought a seaside residence at Kittery Point which he called "Willow Bank."

He was fond of quiet observation and retirement. He was social, reverential, tasteful and public spirited. One of his most prominent characteristics was his great benevolence. He will be remembered as a gentleman of varied accomplishments and high attainments and who steadily endeavored to make the world better for having lived in it.

In a publication entitled "Richest Men in Mass." it appears that "in early life he was very poor and driven to many shifts in his struggles to make headway in the world; having kept tavern, taught a private school and in public schools; went to Harvard and after he graduated studied law, and after a vain effort to gain practice, gave it up. . . . He is a profound scholar and accomplished reader." His wealth was estimated at \$100,000.

In a very long will, published by the Portsmouth Weekly, of extensive bequests he left to Harvard College \$7000, Antioch College \$5000, Austin Academy \$5000, Dartmouth College \$2000, Cambridge Divinity School \$1000, South Parish, Portsmouth, \$1000, the income to furnish lectures on reverence, purity, honesty and good manners. "Executors to reserve and invest a sufficient sum of

money to provide a net income of \$400, and pay the same in quarterly payments of \$100 to Mrs. Mary Emery, wife of F. C. P. Emery of Neponset, Mass., during her life, at her death to revert to my residuary estate; (which provision will postpone the settlement of the estate indefinitely, if this woman is living." All bequests to individuals not living at his decease, unless especially provided, to form part of his residuary estate. All remaining estate, whatsoever and wherever he bequeaths as follows: one-third to Brighton, Mass., to increase Holton Library, one-third to Kittery, Me., income to be annually applied to make the best road possible in District No. 7, (in which he resided) and one-third to the City of Portsmouth in trust.

REUBEN HASTINGS FAMILY.

Reuben Hastings, son of Edward Hastings, was born at Weston in 1774. His ancestor is not known. He married in Brighton April 25, 1793, Grace, daughter of Joshua Jackson of Newton. She died July 21, 1805. He married secondly June 8, 1806, Deborah Park, born Nov. 11, 1780, daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Kendall), widow of John Wilder of Ashburnham and descendant of Richard Park who was a proprietor at Cambridge in 1636. In 1647 he moved to Newton, became the owner of over six hundred acres of land and built a house near the present Brighton line in Newton.

Reuben died March 4, 1835. His widow died at Worcester June 29, 1869, aged ninety. He had nine children, all born here: Edward; Sarah Jackson, born July 21, 1796, married here April 30, 1815, Ebenezer, born here Feb. 19, 1793,

son of Deacon Ebenezer and Martha Fuller; Susan Dana, born July 21, 1796, married here Sept. 17, 1815, Michael Toombs; John, born June 29, 1808; Mary Ann, born May 26, 1811, married July 23, 1834, Albert, son of Peter and Sarah (Kimball) Towne, born at Andover Sept. 28, 1804, and died here Sept. 26, 1855, [see Albert Towne Family]; Charles, Charles, George Jackson, which three died in infancy; Lydia Harrington, born Oct. 2, 1820, married here July 3, 1853, Henry, son of Ebenezer and Abigail (Murdock) Dudley, of West Roxbury and had a son, Frank.

Reuben Hastings lived in a cottage east of the Boston and Albany Railroad on the north side of Cambridge Street. Years later it was occupied by counterfeiters and a false or lower cellar was discovered in it where the counterfeiting was carried on. He owned a large quantity of land and erected the old Hastings house, now situated on the south-west corner of Cambridge and Wilton Streets. He was for a time proprietor of the old tavern situated at the corner of Market and Washington Streets.

JONATHAN HASTINGS FAMILY.

The genealogy of the Hastings family was compiled by Lydia Nelson (Hastings) Buckminster of Brighton. In this work she expresses indebtedness to Rev. F. A. Whitney of Brighton.

The name Hastings is of an illustrious family in history, and the race to which it applies is of Danish origin. Hastings, a Danish chief, made himself formidable to Alfred the Great by landing a large body of men upon the coast. He took possession of a part of Sussex, and the castle and seaport were held by

his family when William the Conqueror landed in England. They were allied by marriage to the royal family of Scotland and England.

Sir Henry and George Hastings, grandsons of the Earl of Huntingdon, had sons who became Puritans and were obliged by persecution to find homes in America. As early as 1634 Thomas Hastings and wife arrived and in 1638 John and family followed. Tradition declares them brothers but it seems more probable that they were cousins, Thomas being descended from a younger brother of the Earl of Huntingdon.

Thomas Hastings, aged 29, and wife Susanna, aged 34, embarked at Ipswich, England, April 10, 1634, in the "Elizabeth" for New England and settled in Watertown, then known as "The Massachusetts Bay Colony," where he was admitted freeman May 6, 1635; was selectman from 1638 to 1643 and 1650 to 1671; town clerk in 1671, 1677 and 1680; representative in 1673 and long held the office of deacon. His wife Susanna died Feb. 2, 1650, and he married in April, 1651, Margaret Cheney, daughter of William and Martha Cheney of Roxbury, Mass. She was the mother of all his children. He died in 1685, aged 80. He owned two farms and about fifteen other lots of land valued at £421. They had eight children, namely: Thomas, John, William, Joseph, Benjamin, Nathaniel, Hephzibah and Samuel.

John Hastings, the second son, born March 1, 1654, married June 18, 1679, Abigail, daughter of Lieut. John and Abigail Hammond of Watertown, born June 21, 1656. In 1690 her father's assessment was the largest in town. Mr. Hastings' homestead was in that part of

Watertown that in 1737 was made a separate town—Waltham. In the old graveyard in Waltham is a gravestone bearing the date of his death, March 28, 1717-18, and another of his wife Abigail who died April 7, 1717-18. They left eight children: Abigail, John, Elizabeth, Hephzibah, William, Samuel, Thomas and Joseph.

Samuel Hastings, sixth child of John and Abigail, baptized July 10, 1698, married in Medford May 29, 1719, Bethia Holloway of Malden. He settled in that part of Watertown now Waltham and was one of the selectmen several years. They had eight children, namely: Samuel, Thaddens, Mary, Abigail, Abijah, Philemon, Anna and Martha.

Samuel, the oldest child, was born March 30, 1721, married Jan. 16, 1755, Lydia Tidd, born July 6, 1732, daughter of Daniel and Hephzibah (Reed) Tidd, of Lexington. He settled in the southwest part of Lexington; was among the men who paraded on Lexington Common on the morning of the 19th of April, 1775, to resist the British; was with the army at Cambridge in July, when Gen. Washington took command. He died at Lexington Feb. 8, 1820, aged 99. His wife died Nov. 10, 1802, aged 71. They had seven children, namely: Isaac, Samuel, Lydia, Bethiah, Hephzibah, John and Bethiah.

Major Samuel Hastings, the second child, was born July 11, 1757; married Oct. 1, 1778, Lydia Nelson of Lincoln, born in 1758, only daughter of Thomas, born in 1721, and Lydia (Scott) Nelson of Lincoln, descended from Thomas Nelson and wife Joanna who arrived from England in 1638 and settled in Rowley. Major Samuel was on Lexington Com-

mon on the 19th of April, 1775. As soon as it was understood that the colonies had organized an army to oppose the British, he volunteered and was chosen one of Gen. Lee's life guard, and was taken prisoner with him at Long Island. A British officer at that time wounded him in the neck with a sword. His "quene," he said, saved his life, as it broke the force of the blow, though he received a severe wound. He was paroled, but never exchanged, much to his regret. He was chosen major of the Lexington Artillery; was a man of fine personal appearance, of commanding figure, being six feet in height, and with a voice so clear that it could be heard half a mile when he gave the word of command to his company. He settled at Lincoln, where he died April 5, 1829, aged 71, and was buried at Lexington. They had twelve children, namely: Lydia, Samuel, Jonathan, Doreas, Thomas, Polly, Oliver, Hephzibah, Harriet, James, Samuel and an infant that died.

Jonathan, the third son of Major Samuel, was born in Lincoln August 17, 1783; married April 21, 1808, Nancy Adams, born June 13, 1788, daughter of Capt. Bulkley and Persis (Stone) Adams of Lincoln; son of John, born Nov. 11, 1723, and Lucy (Hubbard) Adams of Lincoln; son of John, born in 1697; son of Joseph; son of John Adams, born in England; son of Henry Adams, who came from England with eight sons and settled in Quincy, where he died in 1646. Henry was of the sixteenth generation from Ap Adam, out of the Marches (or border) of Wales, about six hundred years ago.

Jonathan Hastings lived in various towns until October, 1822, when he set-

tled in Brighton. Soon after Mr. Hastings came to Brighton he purchased of Capt. John Learned the house on Washington Street in which he lived the remainder of his life. It passed into the possession of James Dana, his nephew Charles, and A. N. Monroe, who remodelled it.

Mrs. Merwin gave a short account of the family: — "The pleasant home of Cooper Hastings, maker of barrels for the Davises. Here was a notably happy home, blessed with a large family of children, many of whom are still living. Mr. Hastings real name was Jonathan and of his twelve children four died in infancy. Many will remember the shock with which word came of the death of their son, John, a young man of great promise. I believe none of the family are now left in Brighton but most of them live near by. Helen and Mary Ann went to school with me. Lydia and Cornelia were younger. To Lydia, now Mrs. Buckminster, we are indebted for the Hastings Memorial, a genealogical work of great value. Bulkley, Samuel and Daniel were the other boys — are they still alive?"

Mr. Hastings, the father, became collector of taxes for a period of fourteen years until he had entered his 82d year. His wife died Dec. 31, 1851, in her 64th year. He died Dec. 5, 1864. He was interred in his lot in Evergreen Cemetery. They had twelve children, namely:

Helen Augusta, born in Lexington Feb. 20, 1809.

Bulkley Adams, born August 23, 1810, died in infancy.

Mary Ann Hastings, born April 1, 1812, married April 1, 1833, Joseph Arnold Jr. They had three sons, Louis,

Frederic and Austin.

Bulkley Adams Hastings, born July 2, 1814, married Oct. 27, 1839, Cynthia Dix, born July 9, 1818, daughter of Moses and Cynthia (Reed) Dix. Her father went from Watertown, where he was born, to Whitenham, Vt. Mr. Hastings was a merchant in Boston and lived at Longwood, Appleton Place. They had eight children, a number of whom were born in Brighton: Cynthia Augusta, Louisa Maria, Louisa Maria, Francis, Francis, Fannie Isabelle, Nathaniel and William Buckminster.

Samuel Nelson Hastings, born June 24, 1816, married June 9, 1844, Elizabeth Ann Parmlee, born Sept. 9, 1823, daughter of Asaph Parmlee of Boston. She died June 20, 1852, aged 28. He was a merchant of Boston; was in Company A, 143rd Regiment of Illinois Volunteers. He had three children, namely: Edward Rollin, born April 30, 1845, enlisted in the Navy in May, 1864, and was on board the steamship Connecticut and afterwards on the gunboat Dawn; Elizabeth Hendly Hastings, born May 29, 1846, died June 10, 1849; and Elizabeth Louisa, born June 13, 1852.

Lydia Nelson Hastings, born Nov. 26, 1818, married June 6, 1848, William Buckminster Esq., of Framingham, (his second wife). He was the seventh child of Major Lawson and Mary (Jones) Buckminster of Framingham, where he was born Jan. 22, 1784; entered Harvard in 1809. He became proprietor of the "Boston Cultivator" and later the "Massachusetts Ploughman." He died June 9, 1865, in his 82d year. His widow resided at Framingham.

Fanny Hastings, born Feb. 3, 1820, died Sept. 10, 1823.

John Adams Hastings, born July 16, 1824, graduated at Harvard in 1846, died Oct. 16, 1851, at Erie, Penn., where he was teaching school.

Cornelia Hastings, born Jan. 5, 1826, married July 9, 1848, Rev. Rolla Oscar Page, son of Elias Clark and Dolly (Shaw) Page of Canton, New York, where he was born March 13, 1821. He graduated at Harvard in 1845; was professor in Geneva College, New York, in 1850 and in 1866 rector of St. Paul's Church, Lewiston, N. Y. They had eight children, namely: Cornelia, Helen Hastings, Kendrick Metcalf, Mary Arnold, Lydia Buckminster, Louis Fred. Austin, Huntington and Hastings Elias.

Horatio Hastings, born March 11, 1828, died in infancy.

An infant, born and died in 1829.

Daniel Stone Hastings, born March 3, 1830, went to Brazil.

Doreas Hastings was the fourth child of Major Samuel; married Rev. D. Marrell.

Thomas Hastings, the fifth son of Major Samuel and Lydia (Nelson) Hastings, born May 22, 1787; married (1st) in 1814 Mary Robbins, daughter of Moses and Amelia (Corey) Robbins of Brighton. She died July 12, 1818, aged 26. He married (2nd) May 29, 1823, Martha Livermore, daughter of Jonathan and Martha (Robbins) Livermore of Brighton, born Sept. 7, 1794. He was a merchant and settled in East Cambridge, where he died August 14, 1865, in his 79th year. His nine children follow, of whom three only, with their mother, survived him:

Ann Maria, died August 18, 1815, aged fifteen months.

Mary Robbins, born in 1818, died in

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

1819.

Martha Robbins, born August 31, 1824, married Nov. 29, 1852, Henry Whitney of Cambridge. She died March 12, 1858. They had two children, Walter and Caroline.

Thomas Nelson Hastings, born Dec. 9, 1825, married (1st) in 1850 Emeline French Collin, daughter of Jared and Hephzibah (Swain) Collin of Brighton. She died Jan. 3, 1855, aged 24, leaving three sons. He married (2nd) Harriet Holland, daughter of Ephraim and Harriet (Mead) Holland of Walpole, N. H. He died of consumption Jan. 22, 1859, aged 33, much respected by the business community, and left many friends in both cities. He had five children, namely: George Nelson, William French and Henry Baxter by his first wife, and Edward Holland and Thomas Nelson by his second wife.

Mary Frances Hastings born Dec. 20, 1827, died in 1829.

Mary Frances Hastings, born July 23, 1830, married July 18, 1854, Mason G. Parker.

Francina Augusta, born May 23, 1832.

Leander Newton Hastings, born August 2, 1834, died in 1852.

Alphonzo Wintthrop Hastings, born March 1, 1836, married March 19, 1863, Arabella L. Lunt.

Polly Hastings, sixth child of Major Samuel, married B. O. Wellington.

Oliver Hastings, the seventh child, married Eliza Bemis.

Hephzibah Hastings, the eighth child, married Peter Wellington.

Harriet Hastings, the ninth child, married Elias Smith.

James Hastings, the tenth child,

married Sally Mead.

Samuel, the eleventh child, died young.

The twelfth child was born and died in 1802.

Benjamin Hastings, son of Benjamin and Rebecca (Clark) Hastings, born July 30, 1799, resided in Brighton in 1828; married Betsey Gould; died April 20, 1854.

BRACKETT FAMILY.

William Brackett, born in East Sudbury (Wayland) May 7, 1762, died Sept. 18, 1835; married Nov. 22, 1784, Anna Lanchlin, born Dec. 26, 1765, died Dec. 23, 1844. They had eleven children:

William, born Oct. 9, 1785, died in June, 1858.

Sally, born Sept. 6, 1787, died Jan. 13, 1809; married Elijah White Dec. 13, 1807. [See White Family.]

Cephas, born Sept. 21, 1789, died June 6, 1863.

Nancy, born Dec. 33, 1792, died Oct. 29, 1861; married Elijah White April 30, 1809.

Mary, born July 25, 1795, married Henry Baldwin. [See Baldwin Family.]

Aaron, born Aug. 12, 1797; Littleton, N. H.

Sewall, born Oct. 19, 1799; Littleton, N. H.

Samuel G., born Sept. 10, 1802, died Dec. 15, 1859.

Allen, born March 16, 1805, died Sept. 21, 1840.

Horace, born Jan. 25, 1807, died at Albany August 29, 1847. He lived in Brighton from 1839 to 1845; married Ann Turner Larnard April 24, 1831. He was an active worker in the Unitarian Church and Sunday School. His

daughter, Mrs. Emma F. Blanchard, lives in Brighton.

Sally W. Brackett, the youngest child of William and Anna, was born August 7, 1809.

Cephas Brackett, the third child of William and Anna, was born in Wayland and came early to Brighton. He married Lucy Livermore April 11, 1816. [See Vol. 1, p. 97.] She died Jan. 20, 1867. They first lived in the house well known as the Cook house on the north side of Washington Street, east of Oak Square. There his daughter, Lucy, died. The building was torn down in 1898. Opposite this house was William Cook's cottage where Horace Pierce's family lived a number of years. Mr. Brackett later built the house on the northeast corner of North Beacon and Market Streets, intended for a store but was altered into a dwelling house in 1827. He was an extensive operator in real estate. His wife inherited property and he at one time owned all the land bordering Charles River on the south side from Western Avenue to North Beacon Street; also paper-mills and other real estate in Wattertown. He had great business tact; was active, strictly honorable, enterprising, and bore a high character for fair dealing and integrity.

He had five children: Lucy, born April 24, 1817, died in 1824; Martha Ann, born Dec. 14, 1819, married George S. Dowse, [See Dowse Family]; Mary L., born March 2, 1823; Cephas H., born Jan. 19, 1826; Albert, born April 20, 1828.

Mary Livermore Brackett married Benjamin H. Cook, only child of Oliver Cook, Nov. 24, 1842. They lived in the house at the head of Harvard Place. In

1844 they moved to the city. They had seven children: Oliver, born in October, 1842; Lucy B., who married Maurice Filton; Eliza, who married W. C. Wright; Mary Frances, Cephas, Adelaide and Frederick.

Cephas H. Brackett married Louisa T. Pierce. [See Vol. 1, p. 72.] They had one son, Dexter, who married Sept. 21, 1875, Josephine Dame of Brighton. [See Vol. 1, p. 93.] They have one child, Herbert Dexter. Mr. Brackett, the father, built a large house on Bowen Hill and extensive greenhouses on the slope of the hill between his house and Tremont Street. He became greatly interested in horticulture. His wife, Louisa T., died Nov. 13, 1896. In 1898 he married again and settled very pleasantly in a house a short distance from the Brighton line on Tremont Street in Newton.

Albert Brackett married in 1860 and settled in Newton where he carried on a large coal trade. He has four children: Albert Clinton, an architect; Arthur Lewis, who is connected with his father under the firm name of Albert Brackett & Son; Winthrop Stuart and Edwin Raymond. Mr. and Mrs. Brackett travel very much in Europe and beyond, leaving the business in the competent care of Arthur Lewis Brackett.

In the publication (1852). "Rich Men of Massachusetts," Mr. Cephas Brackett's wealth is stated at \$150,000:—"He has been of late an extensive operator in real estate. He secured his first fair foothold by marrying an heiress, Miss Livermore, and has pushed forward from that time. He owns the whole line of the Brighton River, from the North Bridge to the Worcester Railroad

Bridge; together with paper-mills and other real estate in Watertown. Two of his sons are in the wood and coal line, and the grain and meal business, on the lower Brighton Road. He has great business tact; is active, strictly honorable, enterprising and bears a high character for fair dealing and integrity."

Lucy D. Brackett, sister of William, born Nov. 19, 1776, married Elijah White. [See White Family.]

Eliza (Abbott) Brackett was born in Brighton in 1812; married Jacob Abbott Nov. 24, 1842; had a son, George, born Jan. 25, 1845. In 1879 she moved to Newton where she remained until 1898 when she returned to Brighton on the death of her daughter. Here she died soon after. A brother, Gilman Brackett, of Newton, survives her.

DOWSE FAMILY.

Lawrence Dows, born in 1613 [see Dowse Family by A. W. Dows] arrived at Boston prior to 1642 and settled in Charlestown. He had ten children.

Eleazer Dowse, the youngest child, born in 1688, had five children.

Jonathan, the youngest, born in 1705, married Elizabeth Upham and had nine children.

Eleazer, the oldest child, born in 1728, married Ennice Dana.

Eleazer, the oldest child, born Sept. 1, 1750, died Jan. 12, 1826; enlisted in the Revolutionary War May 13, 1775; married May 16, 1782, Mary Ware. She was born March 27, 1755, and died Nov. 16, 1843. They had four children.

Dana Dowse, the oldest child, was born Dec. 26, 1785; died Aug. 13, 1849, in Brighton and was buried at Mount Auburn. He was engaged in farming

and land interests in Brighton. He was a well read man, of keen perceptions and strict integrity. He married June 3, 1812, Mary, daughter of Elisha and Mary (Dinsmore) Sanderson. She was born Jan. 1, 1787, in Limenburgh, Mass., and died April 19, 1882. "She possessed great beauty and refinement united with grace of mind and character." They first lived on South Street in the west half of the Waugh house. Later they moved to Foster Street (Seaver Lane). They had eight children.

Charles Dana Dowse, born April 8, 1813, died Oct. 23, 1860; was a surgeon and physician. He married June 3, 1841, Mary Ann, daughter of Henry and Mary (Brackett) Baldwin of Brighton. She was born Nov. 23, 1818, and died Jan. 7, 1895. They had three children:

Henry Dana Dowse, born in Brighton Dec. 4, 1842.

Charles Francis, born Aug. 10, 1844, in Shirley married Nov. 11, 1875, Lucy Ada, daughter of Capt. Fred and Eliza (Merriam) Howes, born July 4, 1845. They have two children, Raymah and Granton Hall. Mr. Dowse is of the firm of Bigelow & Dowse, hardware merchants, Boston.

William Baldwin, born May 27, 1853, in Clinton; graduate of the Institute of Technology.

Mary, the widow of Charles Dana Dowse, married secondly Thomas R. Fairbanks who died March 9, 1873.

Mary Ann Dowse, born Dec. 17, 1814, was a most estimable woman, "unusually educated by extensive travel in America, Europe, Asia and Africa." She married May 19, 1842, Francis Ashbury, son of Edward and Abigail (Townsend) Hall of Boston. He was born Sept. 29,

1814; died Feb. 16, 1885. They had no children. He was of the firm of Horton Hall & Co. and later Hall & Macomber. He with his brother, Andrew T., established a banking firm and later was connected with the house of John Monroe of Boston, New York and Paris. He was a very noble man.

George Sanderson Dowse, born May 9, 1817, died Oct. 4, 1885. He kept a grocery store at North Brighton. "He was upright, generous and gentlemanly in his business transactions and was interested in horticultural pursuits." He married May 5, 1847, Martha Ann, daughter of Cephas and Lucy (Livermore) Brackett of Brighton. She was born Dec. 14, 1821, in Brighton and died Dec. 7, 1875, in Hyde Park. They had three children: Martha Ann, born March 28, 1843; Mary Lucy, born March 25, 1848; and Frank Hall, born July 22, 1856.

Samuel Francis Dowse died Nov. 9, 1857, on passage to Cape Town. He was a connoisseur and collector of European paintings in New York.

Sarah Jane Dowse.

Elizabeth Caroline Dowse married May 11, 1865, Thomas Henderson Chandler, graduate of Harvard, teacher in the Latin School. He later studied dentistry and became president of the Massachusetts Dental Society.

Anna Frances Dowse, a very able and well educated woman.

Martha Emeline.

Rev. Dr. Edmund Dowse descended from Eleazer Dowse through Joseph who was born Jan. 1, 1760, married Sept. 4, 1783, Deborah Perry. Benjamin, their oldest child, born July 22, 1784, married April 15, 1813, Thankful Chamberlain.

They had five children.

Edmund, the oldest, was born Sept. 17, 1813. In 1838 he was settled over the Pilgrim Congregational Church in Sherborn. Oct. 14, 1898, the sixtieth anniversary of his settlement over the church was fittingly celebrated. In honor of the event the public schools were closed. Dr. Dowse held the position of school committeeman for 58 years. His brother, William, 85 years old, was present. He delivered an address. Among other speakers were: President George E. Smith of the Massachusetts Senate, of which body Dr. Dowse had been chaplain for nineteen years; ex-Presidents Robert R. Bishop and George G. Crocker; and the Rev. Daniel W. Waldron, chaplain of the House.

HALL FAMILY.

Edward Hall settled in Duxbury, Mass., in 1636. The line continues as follows:

Andrew, born in Rehoboth, May 10, 1665, died in Newton in 1756; married Susanna, daughter of John Capen. He purchased over fifty acres of land in 1705. They had seven children.

Andrew, the sixth child, married Dorcas Courtney of Boston. He died in 1768.

Edward, son of Andrew, married Dec. 5, 1765, Rachel Swanton.

Edward, born Nov. 12, 1766, died Oct. 9, 1823; married July 14, 1793, Abigail, daughter of Davis Townsend of Boston. She died March 21, 1858. They had twelve children: Abigail, Susan, Andrew T., Sally Perkins, Samuel, John Webb, Sarah Collins, Mary Crichton, Francis A., Henry Augustus, Emeline and Caroline, twins.

Andrew Townsend Hall was a foreign banker, a very wealthy and distinguished citizen of Boston. He married Nov. 3, 1823, Lydia Wells.

Francis Asbury Hall, born Sept. 29, 1816, married Mary Dowse [see Dowse Family] and lived a number of years on Foster Street in Brighton. He was a very gentlemanly man, courteous and affable. He represented the Paris bankers, Munroe & Co., and had a residence on Beacon Street, Boston.

Henry Augustus Hall, born May 16, 1824, married in Sept., 1852, Susan Beddoes Cartwright of Shropshire, England. He was in character very much like his brother, Francis, an admirable citizen and very desirable acquaintance. He lived for a few years on Fanueil Street. He was a hardware merchant in the city and at one time connected with his brother, Andrew T., in business. They had five children: Edward, born Jan. 13, 1854; Henry A., born Feb. 17, 1855; Richard Cartwright, born Oct. 19, 1856; Francis A., born March 13, 1858; and Grace C., born Feb. 27, 1867.

BOYNTON FAMILY.

Parker Plummer Boynton was born in Meredith, N. H., April 7, 1820, seventh generation from William and John Boynton, the first bearing the name of Boynton to come to this country. This was in 1638; they, with others, purchased a tract of land situated between the towns of Newbury and Ipswich, which they called Rowley, in honor of their minister, Mr. Ezekiel Rogers, who had been preacher at the village of that name in Yorkshire, England.

The family name, however, is of greater antiquity, having been traced

twenty generations more remote, back to the time of William the Conqueror, 1066-1087. Kimber in his *Baronetage A. D. 1771*, states the first in the pedigree to have been Bartholomew de Boynton, who was seized (possessed) of the manor of Boynton in 1067. The ancient village of Boynton, a grant of land from William the Conqueror, stands in the eastern part of Yorkshire County, and has been their principal seat for several centuries. Sir Henry Somerville Boynton, Baronet, who died there in 1898, was one of its more recent proprietors.

Parker Plummer Boynton was one of seven children, the only one of whom settled beyond his native state. At the age of twenty-one he came to Brighton. After a stay of seven years he returned to his native hills for his yearly visit but this time he brought back with him his bride, whose maiden name was Susan Parker Webber.

Her mother, Sarah Haynes, was a descendant of John Haynes, colonial governor of Massachusetts in 1635 and '36, and later of Connecticut. He came to Boston Sept. 4, 1633, from Sussex, England, (where he was an opulent landholder) with the famous divines, Thomas Hooker and John Cotton. While governor of Massachusetts he married Mabel Harlakender, the sixth in descent from Edward III. of England. She had come to Massachusetts in 1635 in company with her brother and resided in Cambridge. In 1637 Thomas Hooker, who had settled in Newton, agitated the scheme of removal from Massachusetts to the Connecticut River. Haynes joined in the project. He was the first Connecticut governor and served as such every alternate year until his death. He

was one of the few who in 1638 drew up the first written constitution for the colony and which embodied the main points of all the state constitutions and the Federal Constitution.

To return to the subjects of our sketch, they commenced their housekeeping in a part of Deacon Withington's house, opposite the old Cattle Fair Hotel, and became attendants of the Orthodox Church near by. Later on business changes compelled a removal to Foster Street and thirteen years later to North Harvard Street, Allston; the family, too, had enlarged, a daughter and a son having been added. It was during the building operations incident upon the removal to Allston that he received his first intimation of the disease that was fastening itself upon him. To lessen the demands upon his strength, in a few years, he gave up the wholesale beef business, purchased some land near the Allston R. R. Station, and was the pioneer of the local business in the Square. He was also appointed postmaster in Allston; but all the time disease was gaining ground and in spite of everything that was done, in October, 1875, at the age of 55, he had to give up the fight; and again he went to his native hills, his bride a widow. The two children, Sara F. and Frank P. survive both father and mother, the former being a teacher in our ward for many years.

Frank P. is in the provision business. He married Miss Clara Watson of Ashland, N. H., and resides on Parker Avenue, Allston. They have three children: Ethel, Lillian and Mabel.

JOHN STRATTON FAMILY.

His ancestor was Samuel Stratton of

Watertown, born in 1592. His son, John, admitted freeman May 27, 1663, married Elizabeth Train and had nine children.

John, the second child, was born August 24, 1661, married Abigail ———. She died Oct. 25, 1732, aged 66. He died Feb. 20, 1717-18. They had six children.

Ebenezer Stratton, the second child, was born Dec. 12, 1692. He was a tailor. He married June 6, 1716, Lydia Fuller, daughter of Joseph, and died here in 1735. She died here in 1747-8. He purchased March 13, 1715-6, of Daniel Macccone of Cambridge, Yeoman, the estate lying on the north side of Washington Street at its junction with Fanueil Street for 252 pounds. It comprised "one dwelling house and barn and ten and one-half acres of land and orcharding." It is probable that D. Macccone lived in the house. In the deed to Stratton the name is written with great distinctness, Macccone, and the deed is signed by the tremulous hand of an old man. This dissipates the question that has arisen regarding the spelling of his name. Ebenezer evidently lived in the house soon after its purchase. He left two children, John and Elizabeth. The latter married Joseph Cook.

John Stratton was born here August 9, 1727; married May 3, 1749, Mercy Norcross, a supposed descendant of John Norcross, who in 1643 owned 22 acres of land on the south side of the river. He died here Nov. 21, 1791. She died here June 27, 1791, aged 61. They had four children: Mary, born April 29, 1752, Nathaniel, born Dec. 14, 1755; John, born April 13, 1759; Susanna, born Dec. 2, 1760. In the settlement of his father's

estate, John received the land and buildings purchased by Daniel Maceoone and the stock on the estate including household goods valued at £247.7.1. Among the items are: bed bolster and coverlid, £19.5.0; two cows, £42; one horse, £20; shoemaker's shop, £25; and plow, £2. In the settlement of the estate Lydia Stratton was entitled to the widow's thirds of the estate which comprised about thirteen acres of land valued at £320.15.6 and "the lower room of the southerly end of dwelling house, the chamber over it and the southerly half of the cellar under it with the liberty and privilege of passing through the entry way of said dwelling house to make use of her chamber and liberty of going through to make use of her half of the cellar from time to time and at all times into all and each of said rooms and cellar as she shall have occasion, and liberty and privilege of using and improving the well for water and the yard before the house for wood, etc., from time to time and all times as she shall have occasion; and also the westerly end of the barn to the floor, with the privilege of making use of the floor and the yard on south side of the barn at all times as she shall have occasion."

Captain Nathaniel Champney on the death of his father, in April, 1763, then seven years old, went to live in the family of John and Mercy Stratton, by whom he was brought up and from whom he inherited the estate on which he lived and died. [See Champney Family.]

NATHAN STRATTON FAMILY.

By Bond's History of Watertown, Samuel Stratton of Watertown was ad-

mitted freeman May 18, 1653. He married in Boston Margaret Parker, widow of William. She died Dec. 7, 1676, aged 81. They had three children. Samuel died Dec. 19, 1672.

John Stratton, the second child, was admitted freeman May 27, 1663; married March 10, 1658-9, Elizabeth Traine. They had nine children.

Joseph Stratton, the fourth child, born Jan. 13, 1666, married Nov. 11, 1695, Sarah How. They had four children.

Jonathan Stratton, the youngest, born in 1714, married Nov. 1, 1738, Dinah Bemis. They had nine children.

Jonathan Stratton Jr., the fifth child, born March 8, 1746, married Sept. 20, 1768, Sarah Child, born Jan. 16, 1747-8, daughter of Shubael and Sarah (Stratton) and granddaughter of Richard Child, born in 1631.

Nathan Stratton, son of Jonathan and Sarah, born in Templeton (that part now Phillipston) Dec. 12, 1783, married in Brighton Oct. 13, 1810, Harriet Champney, (sister of Mrs. Thaddeus Baldwin) born July 20, 1799. She was his second wife. They had one child, Abilene Eliza, born Jan. 30, 1813. Baldwin & Murdock kept store in the Warren Building. Mr. Murdock retired and Thaddeus Baldwin continued with Henry Baldwin and Sewall Brackett as aids. Nathan Stratton succeeded them in business. He is reported to have moved his store to the old building that stood on the south-west corner of what is now Chestnut Hill Avenue and Washington Street, moved, and now standing at the foot of Academy Hill on Rockland Street. He removed in May, 1854, to Nashua, N. H., where his wife died April

29, 1855, and was interred in Brighton.

The following preamble and resolutions were offered by Mrs. Charles Heard:—

"Whereas, The mournful intelligence of the death of Mrs. Harriet Stratton, a beloved member of the Brighton Ladies' Association, has filled our hearts with grief and sadness; it is therefore

"Resolved, That we remember with gratitude the deep interest and active zeal of our departed friend, in the formation of this association, and also, her long and faithful services with us in the cause of benevolence.

"Resolved, That as we looked for the last time on her peaceful countenance, we were highly impressed of our own frailty and that this earth is not our home.

"Resolved, That the family and friends of our deceased sister have our warmest sympathy and affectionate remembrance in their affliction, and that a copy of these resolutions be forwarded to them."

Deacon Stratton was a fair representative of the country deacons. He was for a time superintendent of the Sunday School and much interested as a teacher. There was a nasal twang to his voice in singing that is well remembered.

BURLINGAME FAMILY.

The Burlingames are of Welsh origin. Roger Burlingame is said to have immigrated to this country from England and settled in Scranton, R. I. He had a brother, (the ancestor of Stutely Burlingame) who came over with him and settled in Smithfield, R. I. From these two brothers originated all the Burlingames in America.

Thomas Burlingame, son of Roger, held a military commission under King George and was at one time pastor of the First Baptist Church of Providence, R. I.

Stutely Burlingame was born Dec. 23, 1779, in Smithfield, R. I. He had three brothers and one sister. He married June 16, 1805, Charlotte MacFarland of Scotch descent, direct from the Scottish Macfarlane Clan, a number of whom settled in Hopkinton, Mass. She was born Sept. 10, 1785, and died here Feb. 7, 1854. He died here Aug. 16, 1846.

They had nine children:—

Albert Smith Burlingame, born here July 29, 1806, married Oct. 14, 1826, Elizabeth Hazlett of Roxbury. He was for a time proprietor of the Brighton Hotel, prior to the Wilsons, and died Dec. 13, 1853. They had four children: Sarah Elizabeth married John Goddard of Cambridge, N. Y.; had James Dixon who died at the age of seven. She married secondly Henry Clay Derby of Wattertown. Louise Rich, born Feb. 28, 1837, the second child of Albert S., married Moses Stone; had Elize Hazlett. Daniel Drew, born Sept. 20, 1835, third child of Albert S., married Margaret ——— of Bangor. They had John Henry, born in 1869, died in 1870; Charles William, born in 1876, died in 1884. Albert Edwin, the youngest child of Albert S., unmarried, went to California. Albert, the father, lived in a little house north of the Haynes house on Chestnut Hill Avenue prior to his taking the hotel.

Charlotte Burlingame, born March 23, 1808, unmarried, died Jan. 9, 1879.

Edwin Walter Burlingame, born

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

Jan. 15, 1810, died at sea May 1, 1836.

Sarah Mellin Burlingame, born Jan. 15, 1813, in Brighton, died in Melrose Oct. 31, 1876. She married John Brooks of Roxbury and had eleven children, viz.: John Brooks, born in May, 1836, married Caroline H. Bullard and had four children: Lizzie and Willie died young; Edwin died aged 12. Carrie M. married Edwin F. Wild Nov. 13, 1891. Sarah Avis Brooks, born in Dec., 1837, married Ichabod Sampson of Roxbury; had three children: Mabel, born in 1869; Ella and Joseph deceased. Benjamin Stutley Brooks, born March 31, 1839, died Jan. 14, 1890. He served three years in the 1st Massachusetts Light Artillery during the Civil War. He married Eliza E. Chadbourne of Roxbury Dec. 2, 1866; had two children: William Chadbourne, who married Cora M. Gooch Oct. 21, 1891, and Charles Arthur. They reside in Dorchester. Charles Brooks served three years in a New Hampshire Regiment during the Civil War and died in June, 1890. Edwin A. Brooks married Lucy Clapp in 1873 and had Edwin, Cora and Ellen. They reside in Roxbury. Ellen M. Brooks married Nathaniel Mellus and had three children: Sarah married and resides in California; Nellie and one little boy are dead. Ellen M., the mother, died in 1874. William Brooks deceased. Henry B. Brooks married and had one child; mother and child are dead. Three children died when very young.

Benjamin Burlingame, born June 14, 1815, in Brighton, was a grocer in business and died June 6, 1878. He married Mary Farrington of Dedham and had three children: Emily E., who married Herman Strater of Boston; Benjamin

and Howard. The last named married Alice Littlefield of Auburndale and had Howard, born in April, 1875.

Jane Burlingame, born Sept. 30, 1818, in Brighton, married Abijah White of Brookline. They had six children: Jane Elizabeth; Charles, Lucy, Joseph and Nellie, all deceased. Mary Tilton, the sixth child, married Frederick Augustus Dudley of Brighton and had Frederick Augustus. She married secondly ——— Luther of Somerset and had Cora Luther.

Helen Maria, born March 23, 1821, died in Dorchester June 12, 1895. She married George Henry Wright (Deacon Amos Wright's nephew) of Boston July 7, 1844. They had three children, all born in Brighton: — Nathaniel Hill Wright; Cora Wright married Horatio Needham of Brighton and had Cora, born in August, 1879; Mary Louise Wright married Theodore Strater of Boston June 4, 1874. They had: Theodore S., deceased, born April 10, 1875; Mary Helen, born March 18, 1876, deceased; Theodore S., born April 21, 1878; Herman, born April 16, 1882; Cora Louise, born April 6, 1885; all born in Dorchester.

Charles Burlingame, born August 6, 1823, in Brighton, died in California Dec. 14, 1850.

John Burlingame, born in Brighton Sept. 12, 1826; occupation clerk and cattle market reporter; died Sept. 10, 1890; married Olive Roxanna Bates of Strong, Me., Nov. 18, 1869. They had six children, all born in Brighton: Olive Elizabeth, born August 26, 1870, married Walter S. Chahner of Somerville Jan. 13, 1899; Edwin Stutley and Edward Bates, twins, born Dec. 20, 1871; Edith Marion,

born June 2, 1875; Walter Flint, born Sept. 29, 1880; and Clarence Derby, born Nov. 13, 1881. John, the father, was a well known and highly respected citizen.

The old building on Washington Street, opposite Lake Street, was the residence of Stutely Burlingame.

BIGELOW FAMILY.

John Biglow settled in Watertown in 1642, when he married Mary Warin. They had thirteen children.

Joshua, the seventh child, was born Nov. 5, 1655. He married Elizabeth Flagg. [See genealogy of Bigelow Family.] They had twelve children.

Joshua, the oldest, born Nov. 25, 1677, became a member of Capt. Samuel Davis' Co. in 1757; married Hannah Fiske. They had eight children.

John, the sixth, born June 24, 1715, married Grace Allen. They had ten children.

John, the third, born Nov. 6, 1743, married Molly Melvin Sept. 11, 1770. They had thirteen children.

Silas, the third, born May 7, 1775, married in 1801 Anna Brooks. They had five children.

Samuel Silas was the youngest. His father dying when he was quite young, Samuel Brooks was appointed his guardian and he was brought up in Brighton and married his cousin, Electa Bigelow, daughter of Samuel and Electa (Wilder) Bigelow.

Austin Bigelow, their only child, was born in Conway, Mass., Sept. 8, 1840. Early in life he came to Brighton and May 23, 1861, enlisted in the First Massachusetts Regiment, Co. G, served three years and was mustered out May 26, 1864.

His regiment was the first to engage the enemy July 18, 1861, at Blackburn's Ford, where he was taken prisoner and sent to Libby Prison at Richmond. There he suffered from typhoid fever and was ill two months, during which time he was forced to lie on the bare floor. After three months' imprisonment there he, with five hundred others, was taken to Tuscaloosa, Alabama. On his arrival at Montgomery, Sergeant Wirtz, who had charge of the rolls of the prisoners and had known Mr. Bigelow at Richmond, presented a five-dollar bill to the latter and said: "Here is a five-dollar bill that Mr. Warner borrowed of you in Richmond." Mr. Bigelow declined to receive it, stating: "You are mistaken; it does not belong to me." This was characteristic of Mr. Bigelow who might have taken it as coming from an enemy for the purpose of testing his honesty, but he contended that honesty is the best policy. Wirtz asked for Mr. Bigelow's name and said: "I puts it down—I find one honest Yankee." This, too, was characteristic of the heartless Wirtz who appreciated honesty.

About three weeks later Wirtz entered the prison at Tuscaloosa and enquired for Mr. Bigelow who thought his end had come as it was known that the rebels were picking out men for hostages to be hanged if the Northern Army disposed of any Southerners in that way. Mr. Bigelow was very much surprised on going to the office of Wirtz to be informed that he was to have charge of all the provisions for the prisoners. He continued in charge during his term of imprisonment there. The ingenuity of some of the prisoners was very great in their attempts to occupy time. Mr. Big-

elow supplied bones for a consideration to the prisoners who made various kinds of rings and trinkets which proved beneficial to all, in their moneyless condition. In the spring of 1862 he was paroled and supposed that he was exchanged. He went north and joined his regiment in July and participated in the battles in which that famous regiment was engaged including Chancellorsville, Wiome Run, Wilderness, Spotsylvania and many others. Not until after the battle of Fredericksburg did he learn that he had not until that time been exchanged.



AUSTIN BIGELOW

In 1880, 1881 and 1882, Mr. Bigelow represented the ward in the Common Council. For two years he was a member of the board of directors of public institutions, doing excellent service in reducing expenses and in the preservation of Faneuil Hall. He then refused reelection, but in 1898 he was elected and was the senior member. He was elected to the House of Representatives in November, 1899, and rendered excellent ser-

vice in the committee on street railways during his service in 1900. He is past master of Bethesda Lodge, past high priest of Cambridge Chapter, was a charter member of Cambridge Commandery of Knights Templars and is a member of Aleppo Temple of Mystic Shrine and past commander of Francis Washburn Post No. 92, G. A. R.

He married May 26, 1870, Sarah Elizabeth, daughter of Joel G. and Sarah (Bogle) Davis, born in Brighton Oct. 23, 1841; died Feb. 20, 1895. They had Edward Austin, born April 14, 1871, married Nov. 7, 1894, Caroline M. Beck, only daughter of Charles O. Beck of Allston, formerly of the firm of Harris & Beck of Allston; Florence Jackson, born August 22, 1877, married July 11, 1900, Theodore P. Hall of Allston; Marion Electa, born Nov. 16, 1878; Charles Davis, born Oct. 25, 1884.

Mr. Bigelow married secondly June 16, 1896, Millie J. Allen, born Jan. 6, 1860. She died Jan. 19, 1899.

Mr. Bigelow is a constable with his office at No. 1 Produce Exchange.

CHARLES WHITE FAMILY.

Charles White, born in Uxbridge, Mass., moved to Petersham when young; married Frances Fletcher. [See William Fletcher Family.] She died April 1, 1895. He died June 11, 1881. They had ten children:

Lydia Ann, born Sept. 18, 1836, married May 8, 1855, John L. B. Pratt, born Jan. 2, 1831, youngest child of Benjamin and Susan Brooks (Usher) Pratt of Medford, the latter a descendant of Governor Brooks. (She died at Brighton Feb. 15, 1872, aged 81.) They had four children: John Benjamin, born

Oct. 8, 1856; George A., born at Lawrence Oct. 18, 1858, married Josephine L. Turner of Newton Oct. 12, 1890, and had three children—Roseoe, born March 21, 1892, died August 3, 1892, Charles Henry, born Feb. 4, 1894, and Susan Lydia; Ella Frances, born March 11, 1868, died Sept. 17, 1868; and Carrie Frances, born Sept. 6, 1872, died Sept. 21, 1872. J. L. B., the father, is a veteran of the Civil War and was officially a prominent citizen in Brighton prior to annexation. He is at the head of a responsible department in the Boston Custom House.

Caroline White married Henry Clinton Turner of Newton. They had three children, Carrie, Josephine L. and Henry.

Alpheus Kirk White died Jan. 13, 1882; married Helen Burnet Sanderson. [See Sanderson Family.] They had five children: Larkin Wright, born Nov. 2, 1868, deceased; William Morton, born August 27, 1870; Charles Augustus, born August 28, 1872; Alpheus Kirk and Lanra.

Charles Augustus died young.

Ennice Taft died at the age of twenty.

Charles White, Jr., married (first) Josephine A. Harrington, daughter of Abel and Sophia. They had two children, deceased. He married (secondly) May Myers and had one child, deceased.

George Augustus died at the age of three.

Julia Frances married Henry Wood. They had three children: Plympton, deceased, George and Charles.

Georgianna White died at the age of eighteen.

Martha Ella White was born in 1859.

Mr. White, the father, purchased the blacksmith shop of Henry Hildreth who had a short time previously gained possession of it from the heirs of Stephen Stone. It was quite an interesting feature in the village. After the death of Mr. White his son succeeded him in the business.

Charles White was an original character. He was a very honorable man and feared no one. A member of the leading jewelry store in Boston had long owed him a bill and he was bound to collect it. He went to the store in his working clothes and asked the man to pay. The latter replied, "You must wait a little while." "Certainly," replied White, who walked to the front of the store, sat down and took out his pipe to have a smoke, when a clerk told him to clear out. "Oh, it's all right," said White, "Mr. — asked me to wait a little while." The bill was soon paid and Mr. White as he left turned to the clerk and said "I told you it was all right."

At another time a young dude from Newton drove up to the shop with a dog-cart and asked Mr. White to look at his horse as he appeared lame. The latter drew a nail from the hoof of the horse. "How much?" said the dude. "A quarter," replied Mr. White. "A quarter? a quarter? I have been traveling in Germany for some time and I have really lost the denomination of our money; how much is a quarter?" "Seventy-five cents," said Mr. White. The young man paid and drove off while Mr. White stood at the shop door smiling and said, "I guess that young man will know more after another trip to Germany."

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

COOK FAMILY.

Joseph Cook came to New England in 1635. [See Paige's History of Cambridge.]

Joseph, son of Joseph, was a graduate of Harvard College in 1661.

Joseph, son of Joseph, married Ebenezer Bradish in 1739.

Joseph, son of Joseph, married Elizabeth Stratton June 7, 1739, and had six children. "Joseph, the father, was a tanner. He sold the homestead to his brother-in-law in 1740 and seems afterwards to have lived on the south side of the river" (Brighton).

Jonathan, the fourth child of Joseph, born in 1742, according to an old bible baptized Jan. 5, 1745-6, died May 27, 1805; married Esther Johnson Nov. 8, 1770. She died May 28, 1808, aged 63. They had: Thomas, baptized Dec. 22, 1771; Jonathan; William, born June 12, 1774; Caleb, born in 1779, died March 4, 1810; Jonathan Freeman, born in 1780, died Oct. 2, 1847, and was buried in Brighton. He lived in Roxbury.

Thomas Cook of Brighton married Sarah Baker, youngest daughter of Benjamin Baker in May, 1799. [See John Baker, Vol. I, p. 99.] They lived with her father. They had three children: Abby, John and Anna. Abby married (1st) a Mr. Leeds, (2d) a Mr. Curtis. They lived in an old house east of the Cook house and opposite his tanyard by the brook.

John Cook was born in 1804. He married Betsey Harding. They had three children: Sarah died young; John married and lived in Cambridge; and Abby married Isaac H. Dyer of Brighton. They had four daughters and one son. [See Dyer Family.]

Anna Cook married Isaac Smith and always lived in Brighton. They had eight children, none of whom are now living. Their daughter Anna in early life taught school in Allston. She married Richard Cunningham. Three children, Isaac, Anna and Sarah, survived them.

William Cook, son of Jonathan and Esther, was born June 12, 1774, and died April 30, 1818. It is represented that he built the Cook house on Washington Street, east of Oak Square, (torn down in 1898) and sold it to Cephas Brackett, who sold to Samuel Brooks. Mr. Cook built the little cottage opposite. Edward P. Champney states that this house is very old. He attended school in the one and one-half story cottage kept by Catherine Cook, daughter of William Cook's third wife, Elizabeth Fessenden. She had a number of scholars and taught sewing as one branch of education. "She had a bed in the room and the seats were placed so we could lean against the bed if we were tired."

May 23, 1798, William Cook married Mary Fiske Leonard, born Nov. 8, 1775, daughter of Samuel Smith Leonard. She died August 5, 1803, leaving three children: Mary Fisk, Lucy and Sophia.

Mary Fisk Cook, born August 2, 1798, married George Hall of Newton. They had George W. Hall, born April 3, 1821, and Francis, born Oct. 10, 1823. George W. married and had five children.

Minnie Florence Hall, daughter of George W., married Charles Theodore Stetson and has three children, Frank, Fred and Clifford, who were born in Brighton. Mr. Stetson has a fish market in the village.

Lucy Cook, second daughter of William and Mary, born July 10, 1802, married Orion Broad. She died in the old Cook house Dec. 28, 1861, and was buried in the old Cook tomb. James Orion, son of Orion and Lucy, died at Cambridgeport May 27, 1855, aged 18 years and 9 months. Mary Elizabeth Broad, sister of James Orion, died in Cambridgeport Jan. 27, 1854, and was buried in the Cook tomb.

Sophia Cook, the third child of William, taught school first in the easterly part of William Warren's building in which he had his store. She married Master Abel Rice and lived in Allston. [See Abel Rice Family.]

William Cook married secondly June 5, 1804, Catherine White, born in 1782, and had six boys, viz.: William; Samuel White; George Lincoln, born May 25, 1809, died Dec. 12, 1841; Charles White; Caleb and Charles White. All but George died unmarried. She died Dec. 22, 1815. George Lincoln Cook married Martha, daughter of Deacon William Brown of Cambridge.

William Cook married thirdly Oct. 10, 1816, Elizabeth Fessenden, born at Rutland July 24, 1775, daughter of Hon. John Fessenden, born in Lexington in 1730. Mr. Fessenden married Nov. 23, 1769, Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. Ross Wyman of Shrewsbury, by whom he had John, born in 1770; Wyman, born in 1772; Inman, born in 1773; Elizabeth (Mrs. Cook), born July 24, 1775. Mrs. Cook died at Brighton March 22, 1860, aged 84 years, 7 months and 27 days; buried in the old cemetery.

Stephen Fessenden, the fifth child of Hon. John, born in 1777, died at Roxbury May 20, 1860. Relief Fessenden,

born in 1780; Thomas, in 1783; Sarah Wedland, in 1787, died at Roxbury Aug. 26, 1868.

Aunt Sallie Fessenden, Mrs. Cook's sister, lived in the little cottage opposite the Cook house. It was for a time called the Fessenden cottage.

Elizabeth Fessenden taught school in Brighton. Her only child, Catherine Elizabeth, born Feb. 4, 1818, taught school in the Cook cottage and died Aug. 9, 1839, aged 21.

OLIVER COOK FAMILY.

Oliver Cook came to Brighton about 1840. He was not a near relative to the other Cooks of Brighton. He built the large house at the head of Harvard Place, now occupied by Rev. Mr. Stevens. His extensive garden and peach orchard extended to Rockland Street. He was a gentleman of considerable force and character. He married Eliza ——— and had one son, Benjamin H. Cook, who married Mary L. Brackett, daughter of Cephas.

Oliver Cook evidently succeeded Elijah Cook in the ownership of the building on the south-west corner of Rockland and Washington Streets. This building was sold Oct. 1, 1844, by Eliza and Benjamin H. Cook to Horace Brackett and by the latter to W. C. Allen Jan. 15, 1846.

MAJOR S. WYLLYS POMEROY.

Following is a copy of an original paper now in the possession of the writer:

"State of Connecticut,

"Hartford County, S. S.

"Personally appeared before me Theodore Dwight, Notary Public for said County, duly appointed and qualified and residing in the City of Hartford in said County,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

Samuel Wyllis, Esq., and made oath — That in the year 1789 this deponent was appointed Brigadier General of the first Brigade of Militia in the State of Connecticut aforesaid. That Samuel W. Pomeroy, Esq., lately of Hartford, in said State, now of Cambridge in Massachusetts, was duly and legally appointed Brigade-Major to this deponent in the said year 1789 and that the said Pomeroy served in said capacity of Brigade-Major from the time of his appointment until he removed out of said State of Connecticut.

SAMUEL WYLLIS

"In testimony whereof I have herenunto set my hand and affixed my Notarial Seal this sixth day of October in the year of Our Lord one thousand eight hundred and one.

T. DWIGHT, *Notary Public.*"

This paper bears a 25-cent U. S. Government stamp, a 25-cent Com. Rev. stamp and a seal.

Major Pomeroy married Clarissa — June 17, 1794. He purchased the Nevins estate from the heirs of Daniel Dennie probably soon after his marriage. He was a progressive man and aided in the advance of Brighton. He was representative to the General Court from 1809 to 1820 and held other offices. He had ten children: Caroline, born Oct. 25, 1795; Frances Alsop, born March 28, 1797, married June 10, 1819, Charles W. Dabney of Boston; Samuel Wyllis, born Jan. 6, 1799; Mary Russell, born March 26, 1800; Samuel Wyllis, born Sept. 19, 1801; John Pallsgrave, born May 11, 1803; Clara Alsop, born Oct. 7, 1804; John Pallsgrave Wyllis, born Oct. 23, 1806; Charles Richard, born Oct. 18, 1808; Ann B. Storer, born Jan. 21, 1811.

ZENAS B. BIRD FAMILY.

Aaron Bird of Dorchester served in the Revolutionary Army. His son, Aaron Bird, Jr., moved from Dorchester to (Minot) Auburn, Me., and served in the War of 1812. He married Johannah Glover.

John Glover, the ancestor of Johannah, the eldest son of Thomas and

Margery (Deane) Glover, was born at Rainhill Parish, Prescott, Lancaster County, England, in 1600, and died in Boston, N. E., in 1653. He emigrated to New England with the Dorchester Company in the "Mary and John" and settled in Dorchester in 1630. He married Anna —. Three years after he became a member of the London Company. They were styled Puritans. He was a prominent man and entitled to the prefix of Mr.

Nathaniel, the fourth son of John Glover, born in 1630, died in 1657. He was a man of wealth and position. He had three children. Nathaniel, the oldest, married Hannah Hinckley of Barnstable, born in 1653, died in 1723. They resided in the old homestead and had eight children. John the seventh child, born in 1687, married Mary Horton of Milton. They had eight children. Envele, the sixth, born in 1734, married Susannah Bird of Dorchester. His mansion was situated on the upper road leading from Dorchester about one mile from Dorchester Four Corners. He served in the War of the Revolution. They had eight children.

Johannah Glover, the oldest child, born in 1758, married Aaron Bird, Jr. They had nine children.

Shippie Bird, son of Aaron, married Betsey Bird of Minot. They had eleven children.

Zenas Beal Bird was born in Minot, Me., August 16, 1810, and came to Brighton when he was twenty-one and lived with his cousin, Mrs. J. Warren Hollis. He married Sarah Dashwood Adams of Boston July 14, 1853.

Henry Adams, the ancestor of Sarah, was born in England and arrived in that

part of Massachusetts Bay designated Mt. Walliston, incorporated in 1640 as the town of Braintree. He arrived with his wife, eight sons and a daughter in 1632. His great-great-grandson, President John Adams, erected a monument to his memory in the old churchyard at Quincy. The monument commemorates "the piety, humility, simplicity, prudence, patience, temperance, frugality, industry and perseverance of the Adams ancestors." His eight sons were: Henry, Lient. Thomas, Capt. Samuel, Deacon Jonathan, Peter, John, Joseph and Ensign Edward. The youngest was born in England in 1630 and settled in Medfield, Mass. He was selectman and representative of Medfield in General Court in 1689, 1692 and 1702. He died on Nov. 12, 1716. He married Lydia Rockwood and had fourteen children. Elisha, the ninth child, born in Medfield August 25, 1666, married Dec. 18, 1689, Mehitable Cary of Bristol, R. I., (who married secondly the grandson of Captain Miles Standish.) They had four children. William, the second child, was born in Bristol; married Joanna ———. They had three children. Ehashit, the youngest, was born in Mendon; married Hannah Morse. They had six children. William, the fourth child, born in 1757, married Jan. 1, 1700, Persis Ware, sister of Rev. Dr. Ware. They had seven children. John, the fifth child, born in Hopkinton Feb. 16, 1792, married Mary Ann Goodwin who was born in Boston August 16, 1804. They had two daughters.

Sarah Dashwood Adams, the younger, born in Boston Sept. 20, 1829, married as before stated Zenas B. Bird of Brighton. Mr. Bird, who resides on

Cambridge Street, Allston, has been an enterprising man and successful in his business enterprises. About ten years ago he retired from business. He has always been highly respected in his church and town. They had four children:

Sarah Frances Bird, born in Brighton May 24, 1854, died Sept. 29, 1861.

Henry Warren Bird, born Oct. 24, 1858.

Carrie Adams Bird, born Sept. 20, 1862, married Oct. 24, 1889, Franklin P. Hill of Allston. They have two children: Katherine Louise Hill, born Nov. 21, 1894, and Eleanor Adams Hill, born August 16, 1899.

Ella Louise Bird, born Nov. 5, 1866, married Dec. 10, 1891, Edward Stellwagen of Philadelphia, Pa. They have one child, Margaret Bird Stellwagen, born Oct. 21, 1896, in Fort Washington, Pa.

WILLIAM FLETCHER FAMILY.

Mr. Fletcher was born in 1791 in South Acton and married Jemima Wood, daughter of C. Plympton and Patience Wood, born in Newton. She died Dec. 10, 1868, aged 74 years. They lived in the old house on Peaceable Street originally owned by Ebenezer Smith and later by Jonathan Winship. There all their children were born.

Martha Ann married Edmund Rice. [See Rice Family.]

Frances married Charles White. [See Charles White Family.]

Charles died at the age of thirty-five.

Julia M., born Dec. 31, 1825, married April 24, 1849, Joseph W. Caldwell, who died Nov. 28, 1879. He was a

wheelwright and had his shop between Charles White's blacksmith shop and the old Town Hall building. They had nine children: Warren D., born Oct. 14, 1853, died March 29, 1856; Joseph J., born Feb. 16, 1856; Fletcher, born Oct. 26, 1859; Mary F., born August 7, 1861, died June 14, 1878; Lizzie S., born Dec. 30, 1865, died June 20, 1881; Oscar W., born March 15, 1867, died Sept. 28, 1869; Webster W., born Feb. 26, 1869, died August 28, 1870; Edward, born August 2, 1870, died Oct. 13, 1890; Clarence, born Nov. 15, 1872, died Nov. 23, 1875.

William Fletcher died March 3, 1847, aged 56.

"It gives us pain to record the death of this truly estimable man who has for many years been a resident of our town and who for fifteen years performed the arduous duties of sexton with care and attention. His loss will be greatly felt by the religious society of which he was a member and by his townspeople generally. We deeply sympathize with his relatives and near friends in this bereavement and with the Masonic Brotherhood, with whom he was connected. And let us humbly pray that we may follow his example in excellence, remembering that 'a good name is prized far above rubies.'"—Rev. T. Fletcher.

Mr. Fletcher was an ideal sexton—tall, thin, serious, quiet—and possessed a low voice suited to his position. He was a very worthy man and highly respected. His successor, James A. Coggs, was of a different type of man. The writer remembers the latter in serious mood but once. It was in the church vestry, a very stormy evening. A meeting had been called and but two attended—the sexton and writer. The lights were dim,

the wind howled and the rain poured. Mr. C. was in his element; he talked of cadavers, spooks, strange burials and pictured graveyard scenes that were chilling.

Mr. Fletcher was a shoemaker and had his shop in the second story of the easterly part of the Warren building, where the Warren Block now is. His room was approached by steps on the outside of the building.

DAVIS FAMILIES.

Samuel Davis was born about 1750 in Rutland, Mass.; married Rebekah ——. They had ten children: Patty, born Nov. 14, 1770, died Nov. 2, 1776; Lucy, born August 18, 1772; Samuel, born Sept. 9, 1774; Silas, born June 11, 1776; Patty, born April 16, 1778; John, born Feb. 12, 1780, died August 18, 1881; Nabby, born Feb. 5, 1782, died March 30, 1784; John, born Oct. 20, 1783, died Dec. 1784; Rebeckah, born May 9, 1786, died Feb. 20, 1857; Danforth D., born Nov. 6, 1788, married in 1824 Lydia M. ——; had Caroline, Charles A., Samuel D. and Rebecca W.

Samuel, the third child, married April 30, 1801, Nabby or Abigail, born April 29, 1780, daughter of Joshua Parks, who was born August 6, 1757, and died here at Mr. Davis' house Feb. 11, 1826. Joshua married July 28, 1779, Salma Hammond, born March 20, 1760, and died March 22, 1783. He married secondly in 1781 Lois, (daughter of Capt. Joseph Fuller) born in Brookline Feb. 13, 1759, and died here in the next house north from the Champney estate Jan. 6, 1823. [See Vol. 1, p. 61.] Abigail died here very suddenly Sept. 11, 1818. Samuel married secondly March 11, 1819,

Sukey or Susan, sister of Abigail, and died at Quincy, Ill., August 17, 1855. His sixteen children were all born here: Samuel, born Feb. 1, 1802; Joshua, born Nov. 27, 1803; John, born Feb. 10, 1805; Thomas Park, born May 23, 1807; Charles, born Oct. 10, 1809; William Williams, born Oct. 7, 1811, married Martha C. Taylor August 7, 1853; John Hammond, born Sept. 2, 1813; Susan, born Oct. 23, 1815, married Francis Coolidge Griggs in 1839; Abigail, born August 31, 1817; George Francis, born Feb. 15, 1820; Joshua, born Sept. 2, 1821; Lucy Champney, born March 8, 1824; Ann Judson, born Feb. 19, 1826; Adoniram Judson; Eliza Ann, born April 22, 1833; and Henry Dexter, born Jan. 27, 1835. They lived in the house east of Jonathan Hastings home. Samuel Parks lived in the house east of Samuel Davis' (his brother-in-law.)

Danforth Dana, the youngest son of Samuel and Rebekah, married March 9, 1824, Lydia Mellish, born May 5, 1795. They lived with Samuel Parks on Washington Street. They had Caroline M., born Dec. 22, 1824; Charles Augustus, born Jan. 8, 1827, and Samuel Danforth, born Jan. 9, 1829, died July 1, 1840; Rebecca Williams, born Oct. 20, 1831.

Samuel Davis was born Nov. 24, 1797, in Washington, N. H., married Susan Millen Sept. 24, 1818. They came to Brighton about 1840 and resided on Western Avenue. They had ten children:—

Charlotte K., born Jan. 1, 1819, married George Burbank. They had: George Henry, born April 1, 1842; Charles; George, born April 27, 1845; and Charlotte. The mother died in 1846 and he married secondly Sarah Hitchcock

of Warren, Mass.

Betsy married Nathaniel B. Niles Jan. 1, 1841. They had Ella Frances, who married Frank W. Moore and had Mabel Blanche, Rachel G. and Willie.

Samuel Jr. married Ellen F. Stone. They had: Austin, born April 24, 1848; Emma Frances, born Feb. 9, 1850, married Hiram Hollis and had Ada Blanche, born Oct. 11, 1873; Eliza G., born Jan. 19, 1853; Charles C., born Jan. 17, 1855; Bertie; Etta married Edward Carlton, March 15, 1833, she was called to the front door of her home in Watertown by a man who, with a blow on her head, killed her. She left two children, Fanny and Guy.

Gardner married Hepzebah H. Thomas. They had: Elmer; Charles; Ellen Gardner, born June 26, 1847; Anna A., born Oct. 18, 1851; Frank Howard, born August 5, 1853; George; Alice Brooks, born April 22, 1858; Arthur W., born June, 1864, died Sept. 29, 1866. Gardner married secondly Kate Morrill (Patterson) April 14, 1870.

Mary married Elisha Brewer. [See Brewer Family.]

Martha married Otis Bates; had Martha, Maria, Charles and Otis. She married secondly Benjamin Putnam and died in June, 1900.

Saphronia married D. G. Dimon of New York; no children.

Sumner married Susan E. Williams of Boston. They had: Ida L., born April 4, 1858, married James Bassett; George; Susan F., born May 20, 1861, married William White; Amanda; and Eva married Sumner Wordsworth.

Amanda married George Townsend of Malden; had George, Frank, Lillian and Ernest.

George H. married Sarah E. Gordon Jan. 1, 1861; had Marion.

David Davis married May 22, 1849, Mary E. Jaquith.

Joseph and Mary Davis had Mary J., born Feb. 6, 1855; George, born March 7, 1861.

Joel G. Davis married Nov. 26, 1840, Sarah Bogle of Brighton. They died in 1894 and left two children. Ebenezer R., born March 17, 1849, married, April 2, 1873, Mary L. Holman, daughter of Charles H. and Sophia E. They had two children, deceased. Sarah Elizabeth, the second child of Joel, married Austin Bigelow of Brighton. [See Bigelow family.]

Mr. Davis, the father, lived on Faneuil Street in the Cottage formerly owned by Benjamin Holton.

Harrison D. Davis married Nov. 25, 1841, Esther D. Henry. They had —, born Feb. 22, 1844, Franklin, born June 9, 1849, Emma S., born June 10, 1856.

Laura G. married, Aug. 16, 1860, G. Albert Williams.

LUTHER HARRINGTON FAMILY.

It is very probable that all the families by the name of Harrington in New England are descendants of Robert Harrington who came from Ipswich, England, previous to 1642 and settled in Watertown, Mass. Ten of his descendants were in Captain Parker's company at the battle of Lexington and another was the oldest survivor of the battle of Bunker Hill. He was honored by a visit from Kosciusko when the latter visited this country.

The name Harrington is derived from Haveringdon and the family coat of arms is one of the most ancient in England.

Luther Harrington of Weston, Mass., a descendent of Robert, who settled in Watertown about 1840, married Aelsah Viles of Waltham. At the last muster held in Winslip's woods, or "Sunday School Walk," on the anniversary of Cornwallis' surrender, he impersonated Cornwallis, and Charles Warren assumed the part of Washington. His daughter, Charlotte Harrington, well remembered assisting him to don his ruffles and gold lace for the occasion. His dress was a counterpart of that worn by Lord Cornwallis at the time of his surrender and was so great an acquisition that it was sought for by other towns on like occasions, but, as Mr. Harrington was a very large man, the suit would not fit any one selected for the purpose. Therefore he was, much against his inclination, impressed into the service. Of his ten children two have resided in Brighton.

Abel Harrington, proprietor of the Cattle Fair Hotel from 1868 to 1878, (and also of the Oregon House, Hull, for nearly forty years,) was the seventh generation from Robert of Watertown. He married Sophia Lyman Scates of Milton, N. H. Their children were:

Abel Sidney, who was associated with his father in business, died Aug. 15, 1872, unmarried, at the age of 29 years.

Winfield Scott and Z. Taylor, twins. Scott died when five years old. Z. Taylor married Jessie Sanderson. [See Sanderson Family.] Children: Sidney Scott, Florence, Fanny Scates, Marion Leslie, born in Brighton, Jessie Leoba and Ruth Alma, born in Hull. The father was engaged with his father in the Cattle Fair Hotel several years. He later moved to the Oregon House at Hull. A few years ago they moved to Medfield. Jessie, the mother, died Dec. 23, 1899.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Josephine Achsah married Charles White, Jr. Edmund Jackson is unmarried. Lena Sophia married Henry Chase.

Charlotte Harrington, daughter of Abel and Sophia, married Jonas Fiske. He carried on a harness-shop in Brighton and died Dec. 27, 1873, aged 57. They had one child, Charlotte Athea, who died at the age of five years.

James Harrington, son of Abel and Sophia, while not a resident of Brighton, sang for many years in the choir of the church. His children are Clara Lyman, Helen Sophia and James Arthur. Clara Lyman, a graduate from the Newton Training School, in June, 1875, has served with marked ability as teacher in the Bennett Grammar School. Helen Sophia was a graduate of the Brighton High and Boston Normal Schools. She taught at Oak Square and in the Winship Primary Schools for a few years. She died at Hull July 31, 1881.

Annie Harrington, daughter of Abel and Sophia, married Abram G. Adams of Weston. They had nine children. Charlotte Adams, the fourth child, on the death of her father, became a member of the family of her aunt, Charlotte C. Fiske, and is the first assistant teacher in the Winship Primary where she has served very efficiently a number of years.

BENJAMIN HILL FAMILY.

By Paige's History of Cambridge, Joseph Hill, son of Joseph of Boston, married Priscilla, daughter of Daniel Dana, August 24, 1727, and had Priscilla, Joseph, Benjamin and Abiel. The father died about 1738 and his widow married Capt. Samuel Gookin May 15, 1740.

Benjamin, born about 1733, married Hannah Manning Feb. 4, 1761. She died

Jan. 7, 1782, aged 48, and he married Mary Winship July 5, 1782. His children were: Priscilla, born July 31, 1761; prob. Benjamin, born about 1763; Joseph, born March 16, 1766; Hannah, born Oct. 8, 1768, married Thomas Cheney; Edward, born July 23, 1769, married Anna Hyde; Henry, baptized August 3, 1783; Mary, baptized March 13, 1785; George, born Nov. 16, 1787. Benjamin, the father, resided on the south side of the river (Brighton), was a farmer, deacon of the church from 1791, and died Nov. 16, 1802. Benjamin was selectman in 1807.

STEPHEN HILL FAMILY.

Stephen Hill was born in Waterboro, Me., March 7, 1820, son of Capt. John and Sally (Chadbourne) Hill. Capt. John was a prominent citizen in Waterboro and was representative in the State Legislature two years. Stephen Hill came to Brighton when a young man and engaged in business. A few years later, in 1848, he married Lydia Stevens, daughter of James and Ruth Stevens of Waterboro. He invested largely in real estate and was much interested in the cultivation of pears, taking a prize for the best dish of "Duchesse de Angoulem" pears at the horticultural exhibition in 1870. He was interested in the public improvements of the town and was one of the founders of the Baptist Church and aided much in its support. He died in 1882, aged 62 years. They had five children.

Freeman died in infancy.

Braman Hill died in 1872 at the age of 23. He was quite a musical character and was organist in the Baptist Church and later in the Brighton Con-

gregational Church.

Charles Hill married Mary Bradbury of Saco, Me. They have one daughter, Dorothy.

Frank P. Hill married Carrie Bird, daughter of Zenas B. and Sarah D. Bird of Allston. They have two children, Katharine Louise and Eleanor Adams.

Georgiana Hill is the youngest child of Stephen and Lydia.

The children of Stephen Hill gave the land upon which was erected the Hill Memorial Chapel, an offshoot from its parent Baptist Church on Brighton Avenue.

ENGLISH FAMILY.

Mrs. English lived and died in Boston. She had three children, John, Thomas and William, who came from England.

John English first lived near the Great Bridge and later bought the house now owned and occupied by Zenas Bird. He bought the land and built the house (about 1801) on the south-east corner of Brighton and Harvard Avenues. It is a very plain structure, three stories high. The two lower stories are high studded while the attic is very low. It has large rooms each side of the hall which extends to the attic. It originally comprised but six rooms. After its completion it was feared that it might blow over and a very old house, brought from some distant place, was added as an ell to strengthen the main building. There are fireplaces in all the rooms and cranes in four of them. In the more ancient ell there are wooden latches which still exist, prized for their antiquity. The building was later owned by Calvin Smith, whose daughter, Mrs. S. W. Brown, now

owns it.

John English married first Elizabeth Moore of Boston and secondly Nancy French of Concord. Their marriage was announced in the papers as an omen for good: "Concord being established between English and French, peaceable times may be expected as a result of this amiable arrangement." They had thirteen children.

Elizabeth O. English, born Dec. 12, 1806, married April 26, 1821, Cyrus Duppee, and bought the easterly half of the Gardner house on Cambridge Street. They had eight children. The mother died July 23, 1864. [See Duppee Family.]

Sarah English married Asa Bodge, who bought land on both sides of Cambridge Street and built the Zenas Bird house and the old house opposite in which J. W. Hollis lived before the latter built his large house. They had three children: Sarah E. married Dr. E. Small of Newton and had four children, Fred E., Frank E., Mary E. and Grace L.; Esther D. married M. T. Waterman; Mary A. married Prof. Foster of Union College, New York.

John English Jr., born April 9, 1805, married Anna M. Norcross March 15, 1827, and built a house nearly opposite that of his brother-in-law, Asa Bodge. They had four children, Sarah M.; John F.; Charles F., who died in infancy; and Ann M., who married Frederick A. Corey of Brookline. They had two children, Frederick English and Amanda Edmond, who married Frederick E. Small of Newton, son of Dr. Small. They have three children, Harold Corey, Lyndon Frederick and Dorothy.

Charles, Nancy and William, (born July 11, 1810) completed the six chil-

dren by John English Sr. and Elizabeth. By his second wife, Nancy, he had seven children. William Thomas was born Sept. 20, 1812. Susan E. married M. T. Delano of Medford. They had eight children.

Abram Thomas was adopted by his uncle, Joseph Brown of Bedford. Moses Brown, son of Joseph, was the father of Abram English Brown of Bedford, Mass., who wrote the History of Bedford and other important works. Abram Thomas married Jane Miller of Maine. They had five children:—Abram T., Jr., married Hannah A. Dodge and had three children, Mabel, Grace and an infant; Mabel married Howland S. Chandler of Allston and has one child, Mildred; George; Georgianna married Eugene White and had three children, Fred, Louis and Louise; Henrietta married Edward White of Boston and had two children, Warren and Elizabeth.

Mary Dodge married ——— Barnard and had Nancy Jane, deceased. Jerome married Clarissa Banks of Boston and had two children. Nathaniel English married Rebecca ——— and has five children; James Wise, born March 17, 1822, married Abbie Jennings of Boston and has two children.

John English, Sr., was engaged in service during the Revolutionary War.

WALES FAMILY.

Nathaniel Wales of Braintree was captain of the town militia and afterwards major in the Revolutionary Army.

Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, married Sarah Wild, daughter of Jonathan Wild of Braintree. (Her brother, Dr. Jonathan Wilde, married a sister of Col. Sylvanus Thayer, an officer at West Point

and superintendent in the construction of Fort Warren. In his class at West Point were Jefferson Davis and other prominent southerners. Silas, another brother of Sarah, was father of Captain Wild of the Battleship Oregon.) They had ten children.

Jonathan W. Wales, son of Nathaniel and Sarah, came to Brighton in 1838; married Nov. 20, 1873, Mary M. Wilde (Holbrook), sister of Otis Wilde. He was familiarly known as "Jock" and esteemed as honorable and of very good judgment. They had no children.

William H. Wales, brother of Jonathan, married Martha R. Lothrop and had Alice, Mary and Mattie R. A., born July 31, 1867. They lived at Allston.

Thomas S. Wales, youngest son of Nathaniel and Sarah, came to Brighton in 1859; married June 11, 1868, Ann R. Foley of Bath, Me., daughter of Thomas and Maria. They had Gertrude Maria, born Sept. 9, 1870, and Helen M., born Feb. 8, 1873. Thomas, the father, was a member of the "Wide-a-wakes," a company of about sixty young men interested in the election of Abraham Lincoln. Judge Baldwin was captain, E. W. Whittemore first lieutenant, and George Chamberlain second lieutenant. Mr. Wales still continues in business in Allston. He is a member of Bethesda Lodge.

STANDISH FAMILY.

Myles Standish came to Plymouth in the Mayflower with his wife Rose. His second wife, Barbara, was the mother of his seven children.

Alexander Standish, the oldest, married first Sarah, daughter of John Alden; secondly Desire Doty. By his wife Sa-

rah he had eleven children.

Thomas, the eighth child, born in 1687, married Mary Carver. They had six children.

David, the oldest, born in 1725, married Hannah Magoon Jan. 24, 1746. He died June 4, 1795. They had ten children.

Lemmel, the oldest, born June 24, 1746, married Rachel Jackson. He died Jan. 9, 1824. She died June 27, 1792. They had five children. He was "minute" man in 1775.

David, the second child, born in 1775, married Jane Hogan, daughter of Squire Hogan. She died July 1, 1873. He died Jan. 23, 1849. They had eight children.

Francis, the seventh child, born Nov. 24, 1815, in Bath, Me., married Jan. 27, 1847, in Boston, Caroline A. Rogers, born Sept. 14, 1826, daughter of Benjamin and Caroline (Clift) Rogers who died Feb. 5, 1866. He was a well known builder of some of the finest residences and public buildings. He built in Allston the Standish house on Ashford Street (destroyed in 1898) and the double house on the north-east corner of Gardner and Linden Streets. They had four children: Myles, born Oct. 17, 1851; Frank Winter, born Jan. 13, 1854, died in 1875; Mabel, born April 29, 1856, died Jan. 12, 1869; Clift, born August 10, 1848, died Oct. 11, 1864.

Myles Standish married April 28, 1890, Louise M. Farwell, born Jan. 15, 1861, daughter of Asa and Marcia (Piper) Farwell of Boston.

Dr. Myles was a graduate of Bowdoin College in 1871 and was graduated A. B. in 1875 and from the Medical School of Harvard University in 1879.

He received the degree of A. M. from Bowdoin College in 1878. Upon graduation he was appointed house physician of the Carney Hospital and remained one year. He then went abroad and studied ophthalmology in Berlin and Vienna. On his return he was appointed house surgeon at the Massachusetts Charitable Eye and Ear Infirmary. In 1884 he established himself in private practice. In April, 1888, he was elected dean of the Boston Polyclinic and has been highly honored by election to important positions. He is recognized as a very superior expert in ophthalmic surgery. He has three children, Barbara, Lora and Myles.

Mrs. Fannie E. White, widow of the late George D. White and sister of Mrs. Francis Standish, died Jan. 4, 1900, at the residence of her daughter, Mrs. Arthur F. Clapp of 18 Ashford Street. She was born in Boston and in 1852 went with her husband to California, being one of the early settlers of that state. After the death of her husband she returned to Boston. Mrs. Clapp is her only child.

DR. ORRIN FITZGERALD.

Dr. Fitzgerald was born in Dexter, Me., and was "well known throughout the New England states as a skilful physician and a man of wonderful powers, or gifts, which from a child enabled him to diagnose the most intricate cases with an almost superhuman correctness, and to prescribe with wisdom that seldom failed of the desired result." He studied at Harvard University and became essentially one of the medical fraternity. In 1885 he purchased the Standish estate on Ashford Street, Allston, and established a "Medical Home," where he prac-

tised until his death, Nov. 26, 1898.

SNOW FAMILY.

Eli N. Snow was born in Westminster, Vt., July 28, 1814, and came to Brighton in 1856; married in 1837, by Dr. Streeter of Boston, Dorcas Hanaford of Farmington, Me. They had: Helen Frances, born in 1838; Mary Jane, who died young; Caroline Augusta, who died in 1896; and Charles Eli, who married Helen Welch of Calais, Me. Eli married secondly Mary Elizabeth Chadbourne of Boston and they had: Edward Otis, born in 1863, died Oct. 9, 1899; and Lowell, who died young.

Helen Frances Snow married Oct. 20, 1862, James Lowell Edgecomb of Chicago. He died June 2, 1865. She married secondly James I. Wingate May 18, 1870, and had one child, Frank Elmer, born June 3, 1872, who married in Jan., 1893, Helen May Buckner of Allston, daughter of James and Helen Frances Buckner. They had two children, Muriel and Margery. Mr. Snow, the father, built a house on Parsons Street, corner of Faneuil, where he resided. He died in 1899.

JAMES I. WINGATE.

James I. Wingate, son of John and Sophronia L., married May 18, 1870, Helen Frances, daughter of Eli N. Snow of Brighton. They had only one child, Frank Elmer, born June 3, 1872, who married in January, 1893, Helen Mary, daughter of James and Helen Frances Buckner, of Allston. They had Muriel, born April 23, 1894, and Margery, born June 17, 1895. James I. Wingate, the father, was in 1890 to '93 president of the Master Builders Association; is a

member of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanics Association, Massachusetts Republican Club and Pine Tree Club, and is affiliated with Masonic and Odd Fellows' bodies. In 1900 he was elected to the State House of Representatives. He is of the firm of James I. Wingate & Son, Boylston Street. He resides on Harvard Avenue.

TUCKER FAMILY.

Isaac Newton Tucker, born in Raymond May 2, 1837, died at his home, 119 Franklin Street, Allston, Oct. 3, 1899. He was a lineal descendant from Gov. Thomas Dudley who was one of five officers chosen in London Oct. 20, 1629, to come to America under the royal charter then granted. Dudley was four times governor of Massachusetts Colony and the first major-general of the militia of the Commonwealth. His descendants have intermarried with many of the leading families of the land until there are more bearing other names than that of Dudley.

Mr. Tucker's maternal grandfather was Moses Dudley, Esq., of Raymond, N. H., son of Hon. Judge John Dudley, a notable and patriotic character of Revolutionary times. The Judge was a member of the famous Committee of Safety. During the war and afterwards on the bench he was noted for his independence and love of justice.

Mr. Tucker was a cousin to John Dudley Philbrick, superintendent of schools in Boston, and nephew to Judge Elbridge G. Dudley of Boston. Mr. Tucker, the subject of this notice, inherited the sterling qualities of his ancestors. He was a member of the Hull Yacht Club; also of the Washington Lodge of

Odd Fellows, Master Builders and Master Plumbers Associations; at one time sergeant of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Co.; one of the founders of the Allston Congregational Church and a director of the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanics Association.

He married Mary Augusta Beers, granddaughter of Freeman Gilbert of Derby, Conn., on the maternal side. He served in the War of 1812, was a leading citizen and held the office of selectman; was a member of the school committee and deacon in the Congregational church.

Her father was Dr. Charles Clinton Beers, son of John Beers, also of Derby, Conn. The latter served in the Revolutionary War, 5th Connecticut Regiment, from May 14, 1777, to Jan. 1, 1783, as sergeant. He was with Washington when the latter was forced to leave Long Island, was at the fort at West Point and at Valley Forge, and was one of the guards when Andre was captured. He was in New York when it was evacuated by the British. His wife, Betsy Stuart Clinton, was a direct descendant of the Stuarts of England.

The children of Isaac N. and Mary A. Tucker are:—Marion H., who married Frederick Blanchard of Los Angeles and has one child, Dudley Tucker; Lillian S., who married Charles Percy Armstrong of Allston and has one child, Newton Osborne; Charles Barnard, who married Evie May Rodgers of Portland, Me., and has one child, Charles Barnard, Jr.; John Dudley, who married Lilian Blanche Carter of Allston; Grace Blanchard Tucker.

CHARLES CORLISS FAMILY.

George Corliss, born in County of Devonshire, England, in 1617, came to

Massachusetts in 1638 and settled in Newbury, Mass., and subsequently in Haverhill. He married Oct. 26, 1645, Joanna Davis. His son, John Corliss, was born March 4, 1648. Joshua, son of John, was born March 4, 1686. John Corliss, son of Joshua, married Sept. 10, 1753, Mehitable Jewett of Hopkinton, N. H. Their son, Charles Corliss, was born Jan. 25, 1812; came to Brighton in 1848, and lived in a house on Washington Street, south-east corner of Harvard Place, until 1879. He married May 7, 1840, Rebecca W. Collins of Sandwich, sister of David and Abram Collins. She died July 9, 1861. They had five children:—

Joseph, born August 20, 1841, served in the Civil War for ninety days. He married Mary Merritt, sister of Martha Adeline, who married Albert A. Taylor of Brighton. [See Jacob F. Taylor Family.] They have five children:—George, Herbert and Lena, who are all married, and David and Frank.

Elizabeth, born in July, 1844.

Henry, born April 19, 1847, married Marion Warren of Boston. They had four children, three of whom died young. Lena, the fourth, married a Mr. Giles. Henry, the father, married secondly Emma Carter and had Charles Henry and Warren Rowe Corliss. The former served fourteen months as a soldier in the Philippines.

Abbie Rebecca, born March 18, 1850, died August 8, 1852.

Abbie Rebecca married Dr. Maurice Worcester Turner, great-grandson of Rev. Noah Worcester. [See Noah Worcester Family in Vols. 1 and 2.] They reside on Harvard Street, Brookline.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Mr. Corliss, the father, married secondly on Sept. 9, 1869, Harriet F. Parker, born in 1822. He died Nov. 25, 1890.

CLARK WENTWORTH.

Clark Wentworth, son of Richard and Joanna (Clark) Wentworth, born April 4, 1792, was a soldier in the War of 1812 and was wounded in the battle of Plattsburg. He married first Eleanor Lord. They separated. She died March 6, 1872. He married secondly Margaret Watson, born Nov. 1, 1796, and lived in Brighton where he died Oct. 23, 1845. She died Nov., 1848. By Eleanor he had Jane I., born July 22, 1817. By Margaret he had: William, born March 10, 1819, died same year; Martha A., born March 30, 1821, married Henry Earle and died childless July 18, 1849; George S., born Nov. 13, 1825; Charles W., born April 22, 1826; Elizabeth W., born August 30, 1829, married Sept. 11, 1849, Joseph A. Brackett and lived in Brighton; Clark, born April 4, 1833; and Harriett Augusta, born Dec. 21, 1840, married Oct., 1859, Warren Phillips and lived in Brighton, and had Carrie Ellsworth, born in June, 1861.

NATHANIEL WENTWORTH.

Nathaniel Wentworth, a descendant from Elder William, who settled in Exeter, N. H., July, 1639, [see Wentworth Genealogy] was born Dec. 31, 1798; married first August 11, 1822, Lydia Lord and lived in Brighton, where she died August 9, 1855. He married secondly Nov. 27, 1856, Elizabeth Mahoney and died June 2, 1870. He had by his first wife:—

John W., born May 24, 1823, was in

the 11th Massachusetts Light Battery during the Civil War; married April 3, 1845, Maria Arkerson, who died Nov. 18, 1867; married secondly March 31, 1868, Susan M. Lindsey, by whom he had one child who died in infancy. By his first wife he had (beside six who died in infancy):—John W., born March 30, 1848; Charles H., born Dec. 24, 1849; Sarah Maria; Robert G. P., born Jan. 12, 1859; James H., born May 14, 1861; and Violette Maria, born May 10, 1864.

George W., born Feb. 17, 1825, married Feb. 6, 1850, Phoebe Holman; had George H., born July 1, 1850, and Clara Adelia, born March 23, 1853, who married John Zoller Dec. 30, 1873. They had Mabel Phoebe and Edna Mae.

James, born Nov. 28, 1828, died Dec. 19, 1828.

Charles M., born Dec. 36, 1830, died August 3, 1848.

David L., born Oct. 24, 1832, married Nov. 8, 1855, Ellen M. C. Webster; enlisted August 2, 1862, in Company G, 42d Massachusetts Volunteers; was taken prisoner at Galveston, Texas, Jan. 1, 1863; escaped March 20, 1864; served on the Boston police force and later studied for the ministry and is settled in Maine. He adopted a child and gave it the name of Frederick Bruce Wentworth. David and Ellen had Nella Ivanette and Addie L.

Lydia A., born Nov. 17, 1834, married Feb. 12, 1852, John Kent who enlisted Jan. 4, 1864, in 11th Massachusetts Battery and served until June 29, 1865. They lived in Brighton and had Melville W. and Caroline T.

William H. H., born May 10, 1841, married June 14, 1863, Mary P. Home who died Sept. 17, 1869. He married

secondly Charlotte Warren. They had Mary Gertrude, born June 3, 1864; Alfred H., born March 23, 1868; Walter H., born Jan. 2, 1871.

Nathaniel, born Dec. 8, 1843, enlisted Jan. 4, 1864, in 11th Massachusetts Battery and served until June 29, 1865; married May 9, 1870, Martha Edwina Greely, born Jan. 6, 1850; had Kate S., born Sept. 16, 1871.

Walter A., born May 20, 1846, enlisted Jan. 4, 1864, in 11th Massachusetts Battery and served until June 29, 1865. He was wounded.

Nathaniel Wentworth had by his second wife: Thomas S., born Dec. 22, 1858; Susan, born Nov. 17, 1861; Mary, born Nov. 20, 1864; Minnie L., born March 10, 1868.

CAPT. JOS. WARREN FAMILY.

Additional facts to make the article in Vol. 1, p. 185, more complete.

Capt. Warren married Sally Brown, daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Holmes). She died June 12, 1857, aged 79. They had eleven children:—

Eliza, born May 22, 1798, married May 5, 1835, Benjamin Hayes; died May 22, 1859; had two children, Joseph Warren and George W. Hayes, the latter a minister.

Joseph Warren, born Dec. 1, 1800, married Mary Hale and (2d) Eunice Hale. They had several children; only three survived in 1866, viz., Mary, Elizabeth and Thomas Sawyer.

James Lloyd Warren, born May 23, 1803, died Dec. 29, 1803.

James Lloyd LaFayette Warren, born August 12, 1805, married Abby P. Blanchard and was merchant and horticulturist. He removed in 1849 to San

Francisco, Cal., and became editor of the "California Farmer." Here his wife died and he married Sept. 11, 1859, Lizzie Wiley, daughter of Elder P. P. Wiley of Madison, Ind. The following children were born at Brighton:—James B. F. Warren, born Jan. 17, 1828, drowned at Framingham Feb. 14, 1841; John Quincy Adams Warren, born July 9, 1829, married Annie, daughter of James H. Lunt, moved to California, had one son: Abigail A. Warren, born Oct. 26, 1832, married in California; Adeliza Warren, born August 29, 1834, married in California; James B. F. Warren, born Jan. 6, 1842, died April 9, 1842; Mary Grant Warren, born July 21, 1843; Georgiana Warren, born March 22, 1846.

Elisha Brown Warren, born June 18, 1807, died Jan. 7, 1809.

Nancy Brown Warren, born March 26, 1810, married Rev. Moses H. Wilder.

Sarah Brown Warren, born Nov. 23, 1812; died on her eighty-fifth birthday in 1898.

George Washington Warren, born Feb. 24, 1815, married Dec. 4, 1839, Harriet Atwood Willis, daughter of Robert B. and Elizabeth (Atwood) Willis of Haverhill. He had one son, George Willis Warren of Harvard University, 1860, fitted for the ministry in Andover Theological Institution; deceased.

John Adams Warren, born Oct. 13, 1817, married July 6, 1843, Anna C. Barnard, daughter of Robert Barnard of Boston. They had two children, Charles Frederic, born Feb. 1815, died Sept. 22, 1865, and Hattie Frances, born Dec. 14, 1847.

Abigail Jones Warren, the tenth child of Joseph and Sally, born Nov. 19, 1819, married George R., son of Deacon

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

George Holbrook of Watertown. They had three children:—Marv Staples Holbrook, born April, 1843, married; Alfred Warren; and George Holbrook, born in 1846, died April 7, 1848.

Alfred Bennett Warren, the eleventh child, born March 30, 1822, married June 8, 1853, Susan Farnham Smith of North Andover. She died May 8, 1860, leaving a son, Frank Dale Warren, born May 3, 1860.

ATHERTON FAMILY.

Abner Atherton, son of Abner of Sharon, Mass., was born in Sharon Jan. 31, 1776; died in Dedham Dec. 24, 1847. He married June 18, 1800, Catherine Dean, born in Dover Sept. 1, 1778. She died Oct. 15, 1811. They had six children, viz.: Otis, born March 10, 1801, died April 8, 1824; Catherine, born Oct. 28, 1802; Abner, born Oct. 25, 1804, died July, 1877; Mary Ann, born Oct. 25, 1806, died August 21, 1878; Amanda, born March 17, 1809, married Charles Trowbridge Ward Oct. 10, 1827; Harriet, born July 16, 1810, died April, 1873.

He married secondly April 5, 1812, Betsey Dean of Dover, Mass., born April 6, 1783. She died August 16, 1849. They had five children, viz.: Daniel, born Jan. 1, 1813, died July, 1859; Faxton Dean, born Jan. 29, 1815, died July 18, 1877; Martha A. W., born August 26, 1820; Uriah, born Feb. 27, 1822; Otis, born April 4, 1824; and Caleb, born August 26, 1825.

Caleb Atherton came to Brighton in 1843 and lived for five years on North Beacon Street. After William Cook's death, Mrs. Cook moved to the old Burlingame house opposite Lake Street and the Athertons moved into the Cook cot-

tage. They had four children, three of whom were born in Brighton.

Lily B. Atherton, the third child of Caleb, taught in the Bennett Grammar School from 1883 to 1887, when she had a more lucrative position offered her elsewhere.

Mr. Atherton left Brighton for Medford in 1864.

Daniel Atherton, brother of Caleb, came to Brighton about 1833 and lived in the "Davis" house on Faneuil Street and afterwards in the Hartwell house on Cambridge Street. Later he lived in the Sparhawk house on Market Street, next to the old burial ground. There he died.

THOMAS BROWN.

Thomas Brown married Martha, widow of Richard Oldham, Oct. 7, 1656, and had Mary, born April 18, 1658, died young; Mehitable, born May 13, 1661; Mary, born Nov. 1, 1663; Ebenezer, born June 15, 1665; Ichabod, born Sept. 5, 1666; Martha, born Oct. 19, 1668, married Samuel Parker. Thomas, the father, resided here on the estate which he purchased of Richard Oldham's executors in 1659. He died in 1690.

JAMES BROWN FAMILY.

James Brown married May 6, 1821, Betsey Mainard. He married secondly Rebecca Wyman March 19, 1826. They had Elizabeth Amelia, born Feb. 15, 1827, died in 1894, and Frances A., born August 31, 1828, who married C. H. B. Breck. They lived in an old brown house on the north-east corner of Foster and South Streets. It is represented that Washington slept there one night. The building was moved down on Foster Street.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Daniel L. and Mary Ann Brown had Emma Amelia, born Jan. 20, 1844.

George and Harriott Brown had George W., born Dec. 19, 1844.

CHARLES BROWN FAMILY.

Charles Brown was of the firm of Stevens & Brown of Boston. He purchased the Hildreth estate on Lake Street. He had five children: Susan; Abby married Roscoe Davis and had one child; Mary married her cousin, Edward Brown.

Sarah J. married Charles T. Duncklee. [See Duncklee Family.] Mr. Duncklee was a widely known lawyer in Boston and New York and for twenty years a resident of Brookline. For several years he served as chairman of the Democratic Town Committee. He was a thirty-second degree Mason and a member of Palestine Commandery, K. T., of New York. He married secondly Marcia Jenks of Allston. He died in 1899, leaving a widow and three children by his first wife.

Charles married Frances Partridge, daughter of Adin and Abby Partridge. Her niece, Agnes, married Albert Nickerson. After her death he had erected in Forest Hills Cemetery a life-sized statue of his wife in marble.

GIDEON P. BROWN.

Gideon P. Brown, son of Cyrus W. and Elizabeth S., married M. Luella, daughter of E. Albert and Mary P. Hollis. She died Feb. 15, 1870. They had Marion Luella, born Sept. 30, 1865. He married secondly June 4, 1873, Martha Corinna, daughter of Ebenezer A. and Mary P. Hollis. Mr. Brown lived in a house at the corner of Allston Heights

and Cambridge Street. He built the house opposite Judge Baldwin's on Harvard Avenue, in which he resided several years.

MELLEN B. BATES.

Melen B. Bates, born in 1811, married Mary Ann Hough, born in 1816, and settled in Brighton in 1842. In 1850 he built a house east of the schoolhouse on North Beacon Street, where his widow has since lived. He died March 1, 1872. They had:—Mary A., who married S. Van B. Brown; Ellen C.; Laura A.; and Emma C., who married Charles W. Green and has one child, Ethel Maud.

HIRAM W. BATES.

Hiram W. Bates of Maine married Sept. 6, 1857, Mary E. Smart of Brighton. They had Charles Hiram, born May 6, 1866, and Richard F., born Nov. 4, 1869.

OTIS BATES.

Otis and Electa (Brown) Bates of Bellingham, Mass., had nine children: Cynthia, Otis Jr., Melen, Electa, Sennah, Rhoda, Steven, Seneca and Lucius.

Otis Bates, Jr., married August 17, 1846, Martha Davis. She died Jan. 31, 1866. They had Addie E., born March 14, 1850, and two children that died in infancy.

ALBERT N. BATES.

Albert N. Bates, son of Edward Flint and Roxanna (True) Bates, married June 18, 1869, Martha Jane Brooks of Norwood, Mass. They had Eva, a son and Ethel who died young.

Mr. Bates has an excellent reputation as an able police official. He is one

who can readily tell whether a man, whose swift horse he stops, deceives when the declaration is made that he is going after the Doctor; whether he means his horse or a physician. But there was a time when he appeared to be deceived. A gentlemen living in Roxbury had several fast horses. At one time when he was speeding beyond the limit on the "mile ground," he discovered that Mr. Bates was after him. He had greater faith in his horse than he had in the officer and urged his animal to the utmost: however, he was soon stopped. The man dropped his reins and cried out: "There, Mr. Officer, you have saved my life and I thank you for I feared my horse would kill me." It is presumed that Mr. Bates declared mentally "Innocent, but don't do it again."

Mr. Bates' sister, Olive Roxanna, married John Burlingame. [See Burlingame Family.]

BREWER FAMILY.

Elisha Brewer of Sandwich, N. H., moved to St. Johnsbury, Vt.; married Rebecca Angier. They had four children: Elisha, Alanson T., Lucius C. and Maria. Only two are living:—

Elisha Brewer, Jr., came to Brighton in 1847 (and still resides here) and with James Clark established the first provision store at the southwest corner of Washington and Rockland Streets. He married Mary Davis of Brighton Sept. 19, 1849, and had:—Lucius A.; Charles Otis married Helen Johns of Boston in Sept., 1873, and had three children, Charles E., Maud and Edwin O.; Addie M. died in Jan., 1879; Abbie A. married Geo. W. Gilbert of Providence, R. I., Nov. 23, 1883, and had two chil-

dren, Harrison W. and Edna May; Minnie F. married William B. Caswell of Newport, R. I., Dec., 1882, and died in Brighton April, 1893, had three children, Marion F., Willie B. and Ethel G.; Mamie A.

Alanson T. Brewer came to Brighton in 1850; married May 1, 1852, Sarah Jane Kingsley. [See Kingsley Family.] He enlisted in the Eleventh Massachusetts Battery and served for nine months and has since been connected with the Watertown Arsenal. They had three children:—Emma Frances married Frank G. Newhall and died Jan. 14, 1881. Their children were Mabel Frances, who died July 5, 1887, and Harry Kingsley. Alice Amelia, the second child of Alanson, died July 24, 1892. Nellie Adelia, the third child, twin sister of Alice, married Nov. 22, 1883, Charles A. Wheeler of Ipswich, N. H., now a resident of Brighton. They have a son, Howard Kingsley Wheeler.

EMERY WILLARD FAMILY.

Emery Willard, son of John and Deborah, was born in Ashburnham in September, 1800. At the age of sixteen he purchased of his father the five years' time before reaching his majority for \$200 and came to Brighton. In 1830 he commenced the lumber and coal business at the Brighton end of the Great Bridge at what has been known as Willard's Wharf. He married Irene ———. He died Feb. 25, 1872, aged 71.

His children were:—Charles Emery, born May 10, 1829, married Mary E. Lovell and had ——— Willard, born Dec. 9, 1863, Robert L. Willard, born May 3, 1866, and Florence S. Willard, born March 18, 1868; Martha Mellen,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

born June 13, 1831; Charles Emery, born April 1, 1833; George Henry, born Feb. 13, 1835, married Helen M. Hall of Groton, Vt., May 4, 1865; Louisa M. married Edward M. Simmons April 13, 1864, and had two children, Walter W., born Feb. 19, 1865, and Irene L., born Nov. 10, 1869; Ellen T. Willard married Oct. 14, 1869, Charles E. Cobleigh; Augustus, born March 10, 1845; Harriett Augusta, born March 16, 1847; Alice A., born in 1849, died Jan. 31, 1872, aged 23.

Emery Willard was a successful business man.

WELLMAN FAMILY.

Ebenezer and Clarissa (Parker) Wellman had three children. Sumner Wellman, the oldest, was born in Farington, Me., Oct. 11, 1811. He married Jan. 25, 1838, Elizabeth H. West, daughter of Capt. William West, born in Hallowell, Me., March 14, 1811. They came to Brighton about 1835.

About 1833, after the establishment of the railroad, many of the old stage lines were discontinued. Mr. Wellman started the running of an omnibus from Brighton to Boston, which later became what was termed "an hourly," with Daniel Hyde as his assistant, who drove alternately. In 1850, omnibuses left Brighton at 7.45, 9 and 11.30 A. M. and 2 and 3.30 P. M.; leaving Boston at 9 and 11 A. M. and 1, 4 and 5 P. M. Single tickets were 25 cents; six tickets, \$1.00.

Mrs. Wellman died Feb. 1, 1866. Mr. Wellman died Dec. 31, 1880. They had six children:—

Ann Augusta, born Oct. 31, 1838, married Jan. 10, 1858, Augustine Sanderson. They had Amos Sumner, born April 15, 1859, died Oct. 10, 1864; Car-

rie Mabel, born Jan. 29, 1865.

Mary Elizabeth, born Oct. 14, 1840, married Oct. 11, 1869, Rev. Benjamin F. McDaniel, brother of Rev. Samuel N. McDaniel. They had Arthur S., born Oct. 17, 1875; Allen B., born Sept. 5, 1879.

Sumner West, born Dec. 21, 1842.

Emma Frances, born August 22, 1845, married Oscar Rice, son of Emery and Betsey, Oct. 13, 1867. They had Oscar Raymond, born July 28, 1868; Alice Frances, born Dec. 3, 1870.

Carrie Parker, born May 9, 1848, died Jan. 26, 1855.

Katie Prescott born Oct. 31, 1851, married Nov. 25, 1874, Samuel N. Drew.

WADLEIGH FAMILY.

Joseph Calvin Wadleigh was born in Kingston, N. H., and came to Brighton about 1840. He married Lucy Stanwood Tarr, born in Gloucester. They had:—

Hiram Stanwood, born Dec. 11, 1844, married Susie E. (Wellington) Zoller, daughter of Theodore L. and Martha A. Wellington.

David Tarr Wadleigh, born Dec. 6, 1848, married Ruth Ann Ducanson of Boston May 8, 1878. They have one son, Norman Arthur.

Joseph Franklin, born Dec. 21, 1852, died May 17, 1887. He was an able young man and held a responsible position in the City Government.

Sarah Tarr, born July 21, 1855, married Herbert Lynds of Melrose. She died March 22, 1884, leaving two children, Florence Mabel and Herbert Franklin.

Joseph, the father, was a prominent builder of a large number of public and

private buildings. He died Jan. 9, 1886, aged 72 years, 8 months. His widow died May 6, 1892, aged 77 years, 10 months, 23 days.

AMOS WRIGHT FAMILY.

Deacon Amos Wright was born in 1783, son of Amos and Abigail Wright of Concord. He was a carpenter and lived at one time in a little brown house south of Dr. Foster's on Foster Street. He married Juliet Clark and had six children.

Samuel Wright moved to Burlington, Iowa. Harriet married Alonzo Longley of Boston. Joseph, seaman, died of small pox in Brighton. James, born May 12, 1819, married Nov. 26, 1840, Mehitable Warren. [See Warren Family.] He died Feb. 19, 1856. They had three children, Charles Warren, Elizabeth Loring and William Warren. All died in infancy. Celinda married Joseph Gordon of New York. After her death he married her sister, Mehitable. Almira, a bright girl, the youngest child of Deacon Wright, died young.

Deacon Wright moved from Foster Street to the old Capen house between Mrs. Tilton's and Mrs. Harding's on Washington Street. It was owned by old Lady Capen, her daughter Betsey (who lived in the west side) and son, Col. David, who lived in Saugus. The Wrights occupied a part of the easterly side of the building.

WESTON FAMILY.

Henry and Sarah C. Weston came to Brighton about 1830.

The house, afterwards known as the Waverly house, where the William Wirt Warren Grammar School-house now

stands, belonged to the Cattle Fair Corporation. Eli Sanderson purchased it in 1833 and lived in it for a short time. Henry Weston purchased it and used it as a hotel. Taft of Point Shirley fame later opened it as a hotel. A Scotch man was an owner of the estate and kept a public house. He gave it the name of Waverly and planted many fruit trees and the present elms. He sold ice cream and held Scottish festivals there. In 1852 Thomas Hunt purchased the place.

Henry and Sarah had four children: Henry C., Mary E. and Antoinette and Maryette, twins, who died in infancy. Henry C. moved to Boston and gained wealth in the wool trade.

Henry, the father, died Feb. 8, 1846. In 1851 his widow married Elijah Clarke, a well known and very worthy citizen of Brighton. He owned the estate on Centre Place (now Lincoln Street) and sold it in 1853 to W. D. Bickford. They later moved to Newton.

DANIEL TODD FAMILY.

Daniel Todd was born Dec. 10, 1789, in Raymond, N. H., where he lived with his father who was a farmer until about the time he enlisted for three years in the War of 1812. He was stationed at Plattsburg and afterwards at Marblehead. After the war closed he was engaged in rafting logs on the Susquehanna in Pennsylvania and helped build the bridge across that river at Harrisburg. While there engaged he was thrown into the river and his coat containing his discharge papers was lost. He married Dec. 4, 1825, Hannah, daughter of Israel L. Worcester (who had an adjoining farm on South Street, near Commonwealth Avenue) and purchased a house

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

and farm on the corner of Lake and South Streets, now the grounds of the St. John's Seminary. The house was subsequently moved to another position on the same grounds.

Mr. Todd had three children:— Charles F., deceased; Mary Jane, born June 17, 1828, married in 1846 Chester W. Kingsley. [See Kingsley Family.]

Daniel, the father, was buried in the Cambridge Cemetery and his grave is annually decorated.

ALBERT TOWNE FAMILY.

Albert, son of Peter and Sarah (Kimball) Towne, born at Andover Sept. 28, 1804, died here Sept. 26, 1855, married July 22, 1835, Mary Ann, daughter of Reuben and Deborah Hastings. [See Reuben Hastings Family.] Their children were: Mary Elizabeth, born Jan. 18, 1836, married George M. Coolidge of Brookline Nov. 24, 1861; John Hastings, born Sept. 24, 1837.

Albert, the father, purchased about four acres of land of Lydia Hastings and built the house subsequently owned by Charles F. Joy, afterwards owned by Orlando P. Shaw and later by Aaron Gunzenbeizer and his heirs. The estate comprised the greater part of land now bound by Harvard and Farrington Avenues and Cambridge and Linden Streets.

John and Anna Towne had William Seaver, born Jan. 20, 1822; and Dana Davis, born Jan. 3, 1825.

CHARLES C. HUTCHINSON.

Charles C. Hutchinson was born in Andover, Mass. In 1843 he moved with his parents to Lowell, Mass. He was educated in the Lowell schools; graduated at the high school and Ireland Acad-

emy, then located in what is now a part of the city of Holyoke. He was employed as a clerk in the Railroad Bank, Lowell, and came to the Bank of Brighton in 1858 as cashier. In 1864 he accepted a prominent position in the Central National Bank of New York. In 1870 he returned to Lowell to the trusteeship of the Mechanics Savings Bank, which office he now holds. He was married at Orange, N. J., to Julia Menard Allen, May 24, 1859. She died at Lowell August 15, 1890, leaving two sons, Frank A. Hutchinson, born in Brighton June 11, 1862, and Charles S. Hutchinson, born in Lowell March 22, 1871. The latter in rector of St. Luke Church, Chelsea.

While living at Brighton Mr. Hutchinson was for several years a trustee of the Brighton Library Association. He was also the first treasurer of the Brighton Five Cents Savings Bank.

He was a member of the Lowell Common Council in 1880-1, being its president in 1881; was a member of the Water Board from 1880 to 1885; commissioner of Sinking Funds in 1885-6-7; twice president of the Middlesex Mechanics Association which maintained a large library and lecture course. He was a grand commander of Knights Templars of Massachusetts and Rhode Island in 1885; grand master of Masons in Massachusetts in 1897-8-9, during which time the Masonic Temple, corner of Tremont and Boylston Streets, was built.

Mr. and Mrs. Hutchinson were highly esteemed for their worth and work during their residence here.

SHED FAMILY.

Thomas and Hepzibah (Winship)

Shed of Roxbury had: Betsey D., born Feb. 23, 1772, married May 17, 1795, Isaac Champney, son of Solomon and Rebecca. She died here Feb. 10, 1848. Mary married May 3, 1779, Major Benjamin Holton. She died April 28, 1844, aged 67. They had four children, James, Charles, Mary Winship and Benjamin. [See Holton Family.]

Charles Shed married Harriet Richards Feb. 18, 1822. They had Charles James, born Dec. 2, 1822. They lived in the house north of Champneys on Washington Street. It was older than the Champney house. It was later occupied by Benjamin Porter and still later by Mrs. Bird, mother of George and Warren.

Thomas and Abigail Shed had Thomas Augustus, born Nov. 14, 1822; Franklin K., born May 19, 1825; Marshall S., born March 11, 1828; Mary Augusta, born May 1, 1831; and Convers Francis, born Jan. 8, 1835.

ZEBINA L. RAYMOND.

William Raymond settled in Salem in 1652; became a prominent citizen and engaged in the Narragansett fight; was appointed to the General Court in 1683; married Hannah Bishop, born in 1646.

William, son of William, born in 1666, married Mary, daughter of John Kettle of Gloucester.

Paul, born Jan. 22, 1695, son of William, married Tabettha, daughter of Fruborn Rich Feb. 28, 1717.

William, son of Paul, born July 30, 1725, married Mercy Davis.

Asa, born Jan. 1, 1766, son of William, married at Holton, Mass., April 17, 1787, Huldah, daughter of Ebenezer and Huldah Rice; removed to Shutesbury in

1800. They had eight children.

Z. L. Raymond, born April 20, 1805, married July 5, 1828, Rhoda Clark Hildreth of Petersham, born April 20, 1805. They lived in a cottage situated on Western Avenue, back from the road, east of the more pretentious house of Edmund Smith. The family moved to Cambridge about 1850. He became major of Cambridge in 1855 and 1865; state senator in 1855-6. They had five children:—

Edward Franklin, born July 31, 1831, graduated from Harvard in 1851; admitted to Suffolk bar in July, 1854, and died Oct. 12, 1855. He was a very gentlemanly young man and seemed to have a brilliant future before him.

Charles Lewis, born June 6, 1840; Caroline Elizabeth, born Jan. 30, 1842, died Nov. 7, 1842; Ellen Augusta, born Nov. 21, 1843, married Dec. 15, 1868, Francis H. Whitman of Cambridge; William Henry, born April 6, 1847; Albert Winthrop, born August 7, 1850, died Sept. 3, 1850.

Z. L. Raymond died at Cambridge Jan. 5, 1872; Rhoda C. died in July, 1872.

RICHARDS FAMILY.

James Richards of Dedham married Mary Woodward Feb. 26, 1735, and secondly Mary Flagg. His grandson, Aaron Richards, married Thankful, daughter of Capt. Jeremiah Wiswall, Nov. 19, 1778, and had five children. Aaron, the third child, was born June 19, 1785. He married Caroline, daughter of John and Mary (Ellis) Jackson. He died June 28, 1861, aged 76. She died Jan. 17, 1872, aged 83. They lived in the then most western house on the southerly side

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

of Washington Street in Brighton. It is the large square house situated a few hundred feet west of the Matchett house. They had six children: Edwin died April 11, 1869, aged 62; Corydon died by a railroad accident Nov. 4, 1870, aged 62 years, 5 months, 20 days; Caroline; Ann Maria, born March 20, 1819; Lucy, born June 19, 1822, married Josiah Gilmore, Jr., Oct. 1, 1844, and had Nov. 6, 1851, George Henry. Aaron Alfred, the youngest child of Aaron, was born Jan. 22, 1827; died Feb. 20, 1866, aged 39; married Anna M. Gould who died June 3, 1876, aged 37; had two children—Alfred, born in 1852, died May 3, 1871, and a daughter, born May 8, 1866. The father, Aaron, owned a large quantity of land on Bowen Hill. In 1868 his widow was taxed \$440.

RICHARD OLDDHAM FAMILY.

Richard Oldham settled in Cambridge about 1650; married Martha Eaton and had Samuel and John. Richard removed to Brighton, purchased 90 acres and died there Dec. 9, 1655. His widow Martha married Thomas Browne Oct. 7, 1656, who purchased the estate alluded to.

Samuel, son of Richard, married Hannah, daughter of Richard Dana, Jan. 5, 1670-1. They had Samuel, Samuel, Hannah, Andrew, Nathaniel who died in infancy, and Mary who married James Read April 3, 1722. Hannah married Amos Gates. Ann was the youngest child.

Samuel, the father, died in 1627. He owned the Dunclee estate which he purchased of Thomas Browne.

John Oldham, the second son of Richard, married Mindwell Parks Nov.

1, 1720, and had John, born Dec. 18, 1720, Samuel, Mary, Abigail, Jonathan and Elizabeth. The father died in 1733. His widow, Mindwell, married Joseph Fessenden.

John, son of John, married Sarah Chadwick in 1743 and had Sarah, Susanna, Abigail and John. [See Paige's History of Cambridge.]

THOMAS NILES.

Thomas Niles, son of Ebenezer, was born in Dorchester; married Sarah, daughter of Caleb McCleunen of Boston. He kept a livery stable on the corner of City Hall Avenue where Niles Block now is. It was the largest stable in Boston; over one hundred horses were kept for letting and hackney purposes. Mr. Niles' large sleigh, Cleopatra's barge, with eight white horses, driven by George Ward, manager of the stable, carried many parties into the country and attracted much attention. It was in the form of a boat with a very high stern in which beauty sat and the front part had the form of a large gilded swan.

Mr. Niles lived in the house on Oakland Street, now owned by the B. F. Ricker heirs. After leaving Brighton he lived on a fine estate in Gloucester.

Samuel Devens Harris Niles, son of Thomas, was born in Boston in 1823. He was for a time at school in Stockbridge and subsequently at Watertown, to which place his parents removed. At an early age he entered a store in Boston, but soon left. Prompted by a life of adventure, he followed the seas and travelled by land many years. He enlisted early in the Civil War on board a United States frigate and was stationed at Valparaiso. He returned to Boston in 1862

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

and enlisted in November, as carpenter, on board the coast survey schooner "Bibb," Captain Bowtelle, which was ordered to the South. He died suddenly of heart disease at his post in December, 1862, off Port Royal, S. C., at which place he was buried with Masonic honors. He had two sisters, Anna, who married Mr. Roberts of Roberts Bros., and Mary Niles.

MONTO FAMILY.

Louis Monto was born in Boston Aug. 13, 1806, and married Oct. 14, 1839, Mary N. Cook, born in Sandwich March 26, 1821. The family moved to Brighton in 1854 and resided in Allston. They had eight children.

Sarah F. was a teacher in Brighton. She married Harvey D. Woodworth.

Mary B. was for a number of years a teacher like her sister Sarah in Brighton. She married Mark A. Waterhouse and has one child, Mabel M.

George H. married April 26, 1866, Mary A. (Claypole) Warren, daughter of George and Betsey Claypole. They had William, born Feb. 23, 1868, Stella Edith, born Feb. 22, 1869, Sarah O., born Jan. 16, 1871, and Violet.

Louis Monto, Jr., married Dec. 1, 1870, Abby A., daughter of George W. and Mary A. Woodard and had four children, Carrie L., William W., Marion W. and Louis F. Marion Woodworth married April 21, 1900, Edward Francis, son of Z. T. Zerega.

Joseph married Emma Walsh and they have three sons, Clifford, Joseph and Philip.

Thomas F. married Flavilla A. Waterhouse and they had three children, Mary B., George and Harriet. He died

June 5, 1900.

Frederick R. Monto.

Walter H. married Martha A. Greene and they have four children, Valentine H., Herbert, Chester and Esther.

JOHN FOWLE FAMILY.

John Fowle was born at Quincy May 21, 1804, son of Jacob and Sarah (Cleverly) Fowle. He married Elizabeth born at Quincy, March 24, 1808, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Briesler) Arnold. They came to Brighton in 1854.

John Warren Fowle, born at Quincy March 12, 1838, enlisted in October, 1862, for nine months in the 45th Mass. Regt., the Cadet Regiment, and from the encampment at Readville left Boston for Newbern, N. C. Having excellent musical talent he served the regiment in this capacity and was promoted as major drummer. Having faithfully served out his term of enlistment, winning the warm regards of his comrades and officers, he was taken sick and two days after started for home. He arrived at Brighton June 30, 1863. He died July 8, 1863. His body was taken to Quincy for interment. Two sisters survived him.

W. A. WHEELER FAMILY.

George Palmer of Boston married Alice S. Winship, daughter of Abiel and Alice (Shepard) Winship. Their daughter, Alice Palmer, married Benj. Wheeler.

W. Augustus Wheeler, son of Benjamin and Alice, married Louisa Everson, daughter of George Everson. Mr. Everson built the house on Harvard Avenue now owned by Judge Henry Baldwin. Mr. and Mrs. Wheeler resided on Gardner Street and had two children, George Henry who married Annie Bailey of

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Marblehead, and William A. Wheeler, Jr.

Mr. Wheeler, the father, was a very large-hearted man and agreeable companion. He had many friends and his death was a severe loss socially.

JOHN F. DAY FAMILY.

John Flint Day, born at Strong, Me., May 19, 1824, son of John and Mary (Norton) Day, married at Carlisle, Mass., Jan. 2, 1855, Sibbyl S. Robbins and then came to Brighton. He was appointed Postmaster July 1, 1861. Jan. 9, 1864, he enlisted in the 4th Mass. Cavalry, Co. D. He was in an engagement at Gainesville, Fla., Aug. 17, 1864. With a detachment of the cavalry he was pursued by the enemy. The others escaping he was driven into a swamp, where he was fed by a negro woman for three weeks. Finally he was captured by a squad of rebel cavalry and taken to Andersonville prison. He was subsequently removed to the rebel prison at Millen, Georgia, where he died Oct. 26, 1864. His grave is No. 203 at Camp Lawton, Millen.

His widow succeeded him in the charge of the Post-office. Her daughter Emma became Assistant Postmaster.

There were three children, Edward, Emma and Lizzie.

EDMUND GOOKIN FAMILY.

Daniel Gookin [See Paige's History of Cambridge] settled in Cambridge in 1647. He was a very important character.

Daniel, son of Daniel, born July 12, 1650, married Elizabeth, daughter of Edmund Quincy, in 1681. She died Jan. 2, 1690-1, and he married Bethia Collicutt July 21, 1692. He was Fellow of Harvard College and a Tutor. He had four

children by his first wife and three by his second.

Richard, son of Daniel, born July 12, 1696, was an innholder in Sherbourne and married Feb. 19, 1716-7, Margaret Morse. They had ten children.

Edmund, son of Richard, born May 8, 1738, married a daughter of Seth Tucker. He died July 10, 1810, in Roxbury. They had seven children. The three sons were Edmund, Squire and Daniel.

Edmund, son of Edmund, resided in Brighton and married Sarah Learned Oct. 18, 1794. They had William Boyes, bap. 1792, entered the army and is supposed to have died in the service; Sarah, bap. April 14, 1793; Charlotte, Samuel Learned, and perhaps others. The father died at Claremont, N. H., about 1843.

Squire Gookin, brother of Edmund, resided in Brighton and married Phebe, daughter of Deacon Thomas Thwing, Sept. 20, 1792. They had Thomas Thwing, Phebe, Samuel, Edmund Parker, George, Elizabeth Barker. Squire, the father, removed to Cambridge and died June 18, 1833. His widow died Dec. 22, 1855, aged 81.

GEORGE H. HOWE FAMILY.

George H., son of Abraham F. and Mary (Savage) Howe, born in Roxbury, married Catherine, daughter of Peter and Margaret (Marsh) Field, died at Brighton Sept. 15, 1863. In 1852 Mr. Field moved to Brighton and lived on Academy Hill. Mr. Howe was connected with his brother Albert in the auctioneering business in Brighton.

George Henry Howe, Jr., was born in the city of Roxbury Feb. 2, 1845. He enlisted Jan. 10, 1862, for three years at

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Boston in the 99th New York V. M. Co. I; was ordered to Hampton and thence to Norfolk, Va., at the capture of which place he was present. Recovering from the measles with which he had been sick at Norfolk, he was ordered some miles from that city, and in this expedition took a severe cold from which he never recovered, and was honorably discharged from the service April 16, 1863, at Camp Suffolk. On the 5th of November he died in consumption at Brighton. His body was interred at Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn, N. Y., in the family tomb of his mother.

JOHN HOUGHTON FAMILY.

Sarah Randall of Newton lived in Gorham Parsons family; married John Houghton who was also employed on the estate. After marriage they lived in the ell of the Capen house which was on the easterly end of the main building. They had three children: — Frank, Julia, born Feb. 19, 1824, and Eliza, born Dec. 30, 1831. The daughters were invalids; Julia by an accident. The land on the easterly side of the ell alluded to was a story higher than on the street front and the chamber in which the invalid sisters lived opened by a door with glass panels, given by good Judge Rogers, onto a little garden, from whence birds were enticed to their room which was a part of their great pleasure. They were very fond of nature and their friends and were appreciated as lovely characters. Eliza died June 30, 1868.

Thomas J. Houghton married Adaline Field Jan. 23, 1825, and had Theo. L., born in August, 1832.

Isaac and Sarah Houghton had Albert, born Aug. 19, 1843, and Sarah

Frances, born Oct. 26, 1852.

TILTON FAMILIES.

Samuel Tilton married March 8, 1807, Mary, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary Brown and sister of Mrs. Bogle. They had Eben B., born Jan. 3, 1808; Mary Ann, born March 2, 1811; Samuel, born June 26, 1814; Elizabeth H., born March 16, 1816, who married William Kittredge, Jr., Dec. 8, 1846; Samuel, born March 19, 1818; and Lucy, born Oct. 15, 1822, who married W. P. Stodder June 3, 1845. Mary, the mother, died Jan. 22, 1869, aged 86.

The family lived in the house between the Capen and Burlingame houses on Washington Street. Capt. Joseph Warren occupied the building prior to the Tiltons. At one time the Tiltons occupied the east side and Abijah White who married Jane Burlingame lived in the west side. Mrs. Tilton was a tailoress and was well patronized. Mr. Tilton was a large man and blessed with an extra thumb.

Oliver Tilton married Martha Fuller April 27, 1808. They had six children: Martha, born Dec. 18, 1810; Fanny, born Dec. 7, 1814; Joseph, born Aug. 26, 1816; Eliza Ann, born June 29, 1818; Maria, born May 15, 1820; and Augusta, born Aug. 15, 1822.

Thomas Bogle married Elizabeth Brown, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary Brown and sister of Mrs. Samuel Tilton. They had two children: Mary, born Dec. 9, 1808; Ebenezer, born May 19, 1810. Elizabeth, the mother, died Jan. 12, 1869, aged 80.

PATRICK COLBY FAMILY.

Patrick Colby was born in Franklin,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

N. II.: died April 22, 1891, married Mable Farrington who died Jan. 22, 1891. [See Farrington Family.] They had four children:—

Mary A. married Thomas S. Brown of Brookline. They had two children, Colby and Belle.

Lucy married Guilford D. Bigelow. They had four children: Guilford D., Jr., born Sept. 18, 1863; Daniel W. C., born Aug. 23, 1865; Webster C., born Aug. 30, 1866, and Lucy L., born Oct. 30, 1868, who married Warren Billings of Cambridge. The father was for many years a successful master of the Harvard Grammar School on North Harvard Street. Ill health compelled him to resign his position. He was killed March 4, 1897, while on an electric car, by the underground gas explosion at the corner of Tremont and Boylston Streets.

Emily W. married Henry Hoag. They had three children.

Caroline L. married Dec. 27, 1870, W. S. Brown of Brookline. She died May 10, 1891, leaving three children, Stewart, Louise and Arthur.

Patrick Colby was a prominent citizen and served as selectman from 1856 to '61 and in 1864. He purchased a large tract of land on the north-west corner of North Harvard and Cambridge Streets and opposite his house on the latter street.

ZACH. PORTER.

Zach. Porter, as he was familiarly known, married Miss Jones, sister of Edward Jones, who at one time was proprietor of what was afterwards known as Wilson's Hotel. Mr. Porter was for a number of years proprietor of the Cattle Fair Hotel. Mrs. Porter was a very able

woman and the high reputation of the hotel was almost wholly owing to her ability. They had one child, Josiah, who attended an infant school in charge of Miss Kingsley who later became Mrs. Merwin. In those days the pens for writing were made from goose quills. The reading books had as aids pictures of words to be learned. Josiah spelled dog and cat well but when asked what p-e-n spelled he was governed by the picture and answered "feather." He graduated at Harvard in 1852 and at the Harvard Law School in 1854 and was admitted to Suffolk bar April 26, 1855. He married a New York lady and settled in New York city, where he became a judge at a salary of \$10,000 and was colonel of one of the "crack" regiments. He died a few years ago and was buried in Mount Auburn. His father moved to Cambridge, where he kept a hotel largely patronized by Harvard students and was a noted resort for sleighing parties who enjoyed mulled wine, rich suppers and dancing.

JACOB STANWOOD.

Jacob Stanwood, son of Jacob and Susan (Lord) of Ipswich, purchased of Robert Farley the Hildreth estate on Lake Street, now owned by the Catholics. He had two sons. Frank became an officer in the army. He died Dec. 20, 1872, aged 31.

Jacob, the father, died Dec. 25, 1872. He possessed a big bump of determination and was a large ship owner and successful merchant. He had a clerk named Mulligan who worked about 15 years, during which time, it is represented, he received no salary. Then he made a claim for about \$1500, which he recovered after

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

a law-suit. Afterwards he became the confidential clerk of Warren Fisher and gained great notoriety by the possession of certain letters involving the plumed knight, Hon. James G. Blaine, when the latter was a candidate for the presidency.

HART FAMILY.

David Hart married Eliza Griggs, daughter of Nathaniel, born Oct. 14, 1804. She died May 7, 1860. They had five children:—

Eliza J. married Oct. 30, 1845, Joshua B. Burroughs.

David Jr., born Jan. 21, 1832, died Nov. 11, 1860; married Esther S. Vose. They had Alice D., Ella Vose, Mary E., William and Walter Allen who died young.

Mary Caroline, born Dec. 26, 1834.

Joanna G. married Dec. 24, 1858, Elbridge G. Tarbell.

Maria S., born March 3, 1838, married Aug. 12, 1858, Robert Ross; and married secondly James Wheat.

David Hart, the father, kept a store at Union Square. It was then called Hart's Corner. His son-in-law, Joshua B. Burroughs, succeeded him and subsequently David Jr. kept the store several years.

WELD FAMILY.

Penard Weld and his wife Margaret lived in what was termed some years afterwards as the Haynes house on Rockland Street, now Chestnut Hill Avenue. Madam Merwin refers to them at the time when the White and Haynes houses were the only ones on that street, which was called Penny Weld's Lane. Their children were: William, who attended Master Rice's school; and Clarissa, Ann

Jane, Horace, John and Sarah, who attended Miss Cook's school.

GILPATRICK FAMILY.

Royal Gilpatrick, born in 1812, came to Brighton in 1827; died May 4, 1881; married Jan. 25, 1848, Harriet M. Griggs, who was born Oct. 22, 1830, and died Jan. 26, 1856. [See Griggs Family.] They had Royal Eugene who died Dec. 31, 1856, aged three years.

Mr. Gilpatrick married secondly May 24, 1868, Jane Houghton of Cornwallis, N. S. They had: Henry, born May 5, 1860, died young; Arthur B., born April 28, 1861; Ida L., born Oct. 17, 1865, married May 22, 1885, Alfred J. Haskell. She died April 21, 1900. She was a member of Francis Washburn W. R. C. 79, of Brighton Commandery 183, U. O. G. C. and other organizations. Jennie M., the fourth child of Royal and Jane, born Dec. 17, 1865, married Sept. 2, 1890, Charles F. Whitehead. They had Gertrude, born Nov. 30, 1892, died Nov. 6, 1898. Iona, the fifth child, and Harriet, the sixth child, both died young.

Royal, the father, first lived in the old Griggs house, then situated opposite Judge Baldwin's house on Harvard Avenue. The building was afterwards moved to Allston Square and is now a double house. Royal then built the house at 9 Griggs Place, where his widow now resides.

CAPT. SAMUEL G. ADAMS.

Captain Samuel Gibson Adams, son of Milton and Esther, was born in Brighton Nov. 22, 1825. Rev. F. A. Whitney in the History of Middlesex County declares under date of 1880 that he "is now developing rarest gifts and reputa-

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

tion in his responsible station as general superintendent of Boston Police." He was tall, well formed, muscular, affable and courteous. His ambition was great and his conscientiousness as superintendent, in the mastery of his work, required such excessive labor that he overtaxed himself and was forced to retire. His son, Henry F. Adams, born in January, 1857, succeeded General A. P. Martin as a member of the Board of Police in May, 1899.

HENRY K. APPLETON.

Henry K. Appleton, born in Boston April 20, 1811, resided in Allston in the house opposite the Gardner estate on Cambridge Street. His ancestor was Samuel, born in England in 1586. He married June 24, 1838, Emeline C. Larkin of Boston. They had: — Henry Knox born in Boston Nov. 8, 1839, married June 2, 1868, Eldora Butterfield; Thomas L., born July 27, 1842, married Sept. 25, 1872, Helen Amelia, daughter of John and Jeanette Leavitt of Brighton; George B. Appleton, born Sept. 1, 1845, married June 22, 1870, Eliza Adams, daughter of Decatur and Eliza A. Morey.

ABNER L. BENYON.

Abner L. Benyon married Ruthanna J. Towne and had: George Henry; Carrie L., born Dec. 4, 1860, died April 5, 1866; Arthur; John W.; Elizabeth; Luther and Abner. Mr. Benyon was a very able man and prominent member of the Orthodox Church. His son, Mayor George H., is in charge of the military department of the schools.

MARCUS F. BRIDGEMAN.

Marcus Fayette Bridgeman was born March 11, 1824 in Windsor, Vt.; graduated at Dartmouth Medical College, class of 1847. He practised medicine in Lebanon, N. H., West Windsor and Grafton, Vt., until 1862, when he moved to Brighton. He was admitted to the Massachusetts Medical Society in 1867 and continued in practice as a physician until 1893, when he moved to the city. He died Jan. 22, 1899. He was an able physician and highly cultured man. He wrote several volumes of verses including "Mosses," "Under the Pine," "Seaweed," "Tales of the Manse," "Mosaics and Lyrics," "Dramatic Idyls," etc. He possessed a valuable library.

BUSH FAMILY.

Jotham Bush, son of Levi Bush, Sr., and Martha Ball, was born June 21, 1794, in Boylston, Mass. He married Jan. 15, 1849, in New York the widow of Francis Harrison. He purchased the Oliver Cook estate which extended from Dighton Place to Rockland Street and included the grounds of the Bennett Grammar School. The Bush homestead is now divided, Rev. H. A. Stevens occupying one side and his son Arthur the other.

Jotham Bush was later a resident of Newton. He manufactured chairs in Boston and Sterling, Mass., and amassed a considerable fortune. He left his Brighton estate to his brother, Levi Bush, Jr., who was born Aug. 31, 1797, at Boylston, Mass.

Levi Bush, Jr., lived in West Brookfield, Whately and Westfield, Mass., before coming to Brighton. Later he returned to Westfield where he died Aug. 13, 1877, aged nearly eighty years. He was an active business man, a zealous

church worker for fifty years, and a most ardent advocate of temperance. He married first May 10, 1825, Ann Ayres of North Brookfield, Mass. He married secondly July 4, 1839, Elvira White, daughter of John and Elizabeth, of Whately, Mass. She was a lineal descendant of various officers of the Colonial and Revolutionary Wars. Her life was devoted to deeds of kindness and mercy, and it was said of her that she had never had an enemy as far as was known.

Levi Bush, Jr., had eight daughters, two of whom died in infancy.

Martha Ann, born Aug. 1, 1826, was educated at Mt. Holyoke, and taught school in the South. July 22, 1846, she married B. F. Parsons, an architect of Dayton, Ala. She died Oct. 7, 1861.

Hannah Cleveland, born June 4, 1828, was educated at the Westfield Normal School and at Mt. Holyoke. She also taught school in the South, where she married June 3, 1856, Rev. Edward P. Smith of Pepperell, Mass. He became a chaplain in the Army of the Cumberland in the Civil War, was one of the U. S. Christian Commission and in his labors was most loyally aided by his wife, who went to the front with him. He was one of the pioneers of the Freedman's Bureau, U. S. Indian Commissioner under Pres. Grant, one of the founders of Fiske University, and at the time of his death president of Howard University. He died of African fever off the Island of Fernando Po, in the Gulf of Guinea, thus giving his life in the cause of the education of the freedmen. Throughout his missionary labors, he was constantly inspired by the heroic exertions of his wife, a woman of great

intellectual powers and wonderful executive ability. After a sojourn of six years in Europe, she returned to New York, but spent her summers in Brighton with her sister, Mrs. Lyman M. Smith. She died Nov. 11, 1898, in New York city.

Susan Huntington, born Nov. 18, 1830, was educated at the Westfield Normal School and taught school in the South. In August, 1853, she married Professor Seth S. Mellen who at the time of his death was superintendent of education in Alabama and one of the foremost educators of the South. She, too, after her husband's death, spent her summers in Brighton with her sister. She died March 13, 1898, at the home of her son, Dr. George Frederick Mellen of Knoxville University, Tennessee.

Charity Richardson, born Aug. 14, 1836, married Sept. 1, 1857, Ethan Cooley Ely, a prominent citizen of Longmeadow, Mass. She died Jan. 19, 1867.

Elizabeth White, daughter of Levi Bush, Jr., by his second wife, Elvira White, was born Feb. 26, 1842. She was married July 4, 1864, in Brighton to Lyman Montague Smith of Chicago, Ill. He is the son of Rev. Hervey Smith, who was a conscientious and laborious as well as successful pastor in the Connecticut Valley, and Elenora Lorraine Tuttle, for many years a teacher.

Mr. Smith's ancestry has been traced through various lines to William the Conqueror, and Alfred the Great, who died one thousand years ago in 901 and who has been called in Freeman's "Norman Conquest" "the most perfect character in history." Mr. Smith's maternal grandfather, Caleb Tuttle, was one of the heroes of Valley Forge, a veteran of the battle of Brandywine and one of the

"forlorn hope" at the storming of Stony Point under "Mad Anthony Wayne." His family is connected by ties of blood with many of the notable names of New England, as Jonathan Edwards and Presidents Dwight and Wolsey of Yale.

Mr. and Mrs. Smith have resided in Chicago, Ill., and in Westfield, Mass., and they now live in Brighton. Mr. Smith has for most of his life been engaged in the crockery business. They have had three children:—Elvira Bush Smith, who is a teacher in the Brighton High School; and twin sons, Louis Baldwin Smith, who died in Brighton Jan. 6, 1886, and Lyman Goldthwait Smith, who is at present in the real-estate business in Boston.

Harriet Morton, second daughter of Levi Bush, Jr., and Elvira White, was born May 2, 1844. She married June 2, 1872, Hiram Fowler, an expert civil engineer, a superintendent of railroads, a cousin of Ex-President, Grover Cleveland and one of the most highly respected citizens of Westfield, Mass. She has had three children and now resides in Westfield with her surviving daughter, Louisa White Fowler.

PORTER FAMILY.

Israel Porter was born in Danvers in 1743 and died in Cambridge in 1836, aged 93 years. His brother Joseph went west. He had eight sisters. By his first wife, Martha Chadwick, he had three sons and one daughter. Only Joseph and one daughter lived to marry. Israel married secondly Sarah Wailand Moore. They had no children.

The original homestead and farm of fifteen acres situated on North Harvard Street, opposite what is now Soldiers Field is still in possession of the heirs of

Israel Porter of Revolutionary fame, who purchased the same in two lots, one from William Stedman of Lancaster Nov. 30, 1796, and the other from Nathaniel Knapp of Newburyport Sept. 22, 1803.

In 1830 there was published in Cambridge an article entitled "Auld Lang Sign" which declares: "The old tavern-house near Harvard University has been well known to most visitors to that town from time immemorial. Its present venerable owner (Israel Porter) has kept it about sixty-five years; is now 87 years of age, and is as healthy and active as most men of seventy. A few days previous to the late commencement at the university, the sign of the anchor, which hung in front of the above-mentioned establishment, 'Erected MDCCCL,' was taken down and laid aside, which gave rise to the following productions." Then follows a long poem or protest by the "Anchor" against being disturbed, from which the following verses are taken:

- I plead for veterans of old seventy-five,
Who knew me well in all my former splendor;
To these, alas! how very few survive!
The loss of me must be a sore heart-render
- Silent they'll stand and stare with sad surprise:
Cold disappointment will their bosoms chill;
Tears will bedew those once keen-sighted eyes,
Which took dead aim on bloody Bunker Hill."

EPIGRAPH

On a living landlord on his retiring from business

- A Landlord, aged eighty-seven,
Fit, as we trust, for earth or heaven,
'Rests from his labor,' though alive,
And many years may he survive!
In *spirit-stirring* no divine
Could his consummate skill outshine:
As a *Brunonitic*, to prescribe,
He distanced all the M. D. tribe;
Larger than any lawyer far,
Has been his *practice at the bar*.
His character bears overhauling,
Better than most in any calling:
It stands, like truth, firm, self-protected,
And where best known is most respected."

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

The tavern was situated on the right-hand corner of Brighton Street and Harvard Square.

Joseph Porter, son of Israel, married Eunice Winship, by whom he had four children:—

William, born April 24, 1803, married Nov. 25, 1832, Annis M. Brown of Stow, born Sept. 12, 1812. She died Dec. 9, 1900. In 1835 she came to her North Harvard Street home and there lived and died. Then there was but one other house, that of the Willards, in the vicinity. (Later, immediately around her residence, were built the homes of three of her daughters, Mrs. Vollintine, Mrs. Fairbanks and Mrs. Willis.) They had six children:— Sarah Ann, born Oct. 7, 1833, married Francis Ivers of Cambridge; had one child, Carrie Ella, born May 9, 1855. Sophia Robinson, born Dec. 2, 1835, married Joseph B. V. Fairbanks of Cambridge; had Annie Maria, born Aug. 9, 1860. Eunice Winship, born June 17, 1838, married William French of Cambridge and had five children—two now living, Herman Porter and Eunice Ethel. William Henry, born Nov. 17, 1841, died young. Ellen Elizabeth, born Sept. 24, 1845, married Lucian H. Willis of Waltham and had Guy Chester. Caroline Abbott, born Nov. 10, 1848, married Charles H. Vollintine of Cambridge and had Charles H. and Carrie Edna.

Joseph married Maria Bent of Sudbury. They had three daughters who married.

Martha married ——— Stedman.

Sarah married ——— Palmer but had no children.

MERIAM FAMILY.

Abel Meriam was born in Lexington March 13, 1775. His father, William, was a minuteman, mustered into service April 19, 1775. He married Lucy ——— who died Feb. 4, 1825, aged 47. He came to Brighton in 1814 and lived for a time in the Col. Gardner house (now occupied by Benjamin Pierce on Allston Street) before its removal which occurred about 1855. He believed the house was erected in 1740. He died Dec. 29, 1827.

Abel Meriam, son of Abel and Lucy, married Betsey D. Holmes Jan. 2, 1841. They had: William, born Oct. 1, 1842; Abel, Jr., born April 8, 1845; William Holmes, born Sept. 24, 1853. Abel, the father, died June 24, 1871, aged 71.

William Meriam, born June 25, 1805, brother of Abel, married Dec. 9, 1837, Emeline, daughter of Leonard and Mary Bemis. He built the Maynard house east of the residence of Widow Hollis at Union Square. He died Feb. 2, 1861. They had: Emeline B., born Sept. 30, 1844, married Sept. 24, 1872, George F. Ricker; and Lucy Ann, born Aug. 27, 1852.

JOHN S. KELLY.

John S. Kelly was born in New Hampshire and when a young man went west, where he taught school. He later returned to Watertown and there had charge of a school. He married Abby Hill, a school teacher of Watertown and they came to Brighton in 1838 and he with Charles Spring established a dry-goods business. Noah W. Sanborn and W. H. Baldwin were clerks. In 1846 Daniel Baxter and Mr. Sanborn succeeded Kelly & Spring under the firm name of Baxter & Sanborn.

Mr. and Mrs. Kelly had Hannah M.,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

born June 6, 1844. Mr. Kelly was a member of the School Committee in 1841-2-3 and 1848.

HUNTING FAMILY.

Reuben Hunting, born July, 1790, died July 31, 1866; married Sarah Haynes June 8, 1817. They had Sarah, Joseph G., Ann Frances, Caroline, Sarah, George Holmes, Susanna, Mary Jane, Reuben and Charles F.

Joseph G., born in 1819, married April 22, 1852, Mary P. Learned. She died Oct. 5, 1854, and was buried in her father's tomb on his estate. [See Learned family.] Their daughter, Ann Lydia, born Feb. 5, 1854, married Nov. 1874, Elmer Fullerton. They had Henry Waldo and Helen Altino.

Ann Frances married John Learned. [See Vol. 1, p. 27.] They had: Albert Francis, born March 27, 1845, married Sept. 24, 1869, Abbie B., daughter of David Collins [see Collins family]; Sarah Maria; Charlotte Ann and John Henry.

Asa Hunting, younger brother of Reuben, born in July, 1797, had two children:—

Edward Q. Hunting married Aug. 30, 1859, Frances Stone Kingsley. She died March 17, 1889. They had: Abbie Lamb, who married George Lincoln April 22, 1897; Daniel Kingsley; Mary Ann; and Fannie Edwards who married Samuel K. Poe and died in January, 1889. They had one child, Gertrude Kingsley.

Henry H. Hunting, born in 1828, married May 11, 1856, Sarah A. Pierce, born Oct. 20, 1829. [See Vol. 1, p. 72.] She died March 13, 1887. They had: Horace Pierce, born May 6, 1861; and Albert Henry, born July 13, 1869, died June 5, 1877.

THOMAS CHENEY FAMILY.

Thomas Cheney resided in what is now Brighton and died before 1698; married Jane Atkinson Jan. 11, 1655-6, and had: Margaret, born Nov. 26, 1656; Thomas, born Dec. 25, 1658; Mehitable, born Feb. 20, 1660-1; William, born June 30, 1663; Mary, born April 17, 1665; Joseph and Benjamin.

Joseph, son of Thomas, resided here; married Rebecca Robbins and had: Ebenezer, born Nov. 1, 1691; Mary, born Dec. 1, 1695, married Thomas Dill May 11, 1713; Rebecca, born Nov. 19, 1697; Mehitable, born Jan. 13, 1700; Abigail, born June 30, 1703, married Thomas Brown Oct. 9, 1722; Thankful, born about 1708; Sarah, born in 1710, married Daniel Burnap Dec. 14, 1731.

Benjamin, son of Thomas, married Mary ——— and had: Benjamin, born Sept. 7, 1703; Mary and Hannah, born Oct. 23, 1705. Mary married Henry Cheney and Hannah married Zachius Goodall. Mary, the mother, died Oct. 31, 1705, and Benjamin married Mary ——— and had: Thomas, about 1709; Joseph; Ebenezer; Ruth, born about 1714, married Elias Mason Nov. 7, 1740; John and William. Benjamin, the father, resided here and died July 13, 1718.

EDWARD CHAMBERLIN, JR.

Edward Chamberlin Jr., born July 23, 1809, married Aug. 9, 1833, Ann M. Powers, born Nov. 20, 1809, and had:

Edward Henry, born Feb. 7, 1835, married June 5, 1861, Lucinda Ann Sanborn, born Feb. 7, 1835. He was drafted into service and in the spring of 1864 ordered south and assigned to the 32d Regiment of Massachusetts Volunteers.

He was in feeble health and June 1st returned to his father's home where he died of typhoid fever June 14. His wife contracted the disease and died June 20, 1864.

George B. Chamberlin, born Feb. 27, 1837, married Nov. 28, 1860, Mary Eliza Chandler. They had: Mary Norwood, born in Dec., 1861; Anna Powers, born May 2, 1863, died June 11, 1864, interred in Evergreen Cemetery. In a story by T. W. Higginson, entitled "The Baby of the Regiment," she is the "baby" meant. [See "Our Young Folks," Feb., 1865.] Mrs. Chamberlin died March 24, 1872.

Susan Rebecca, born June 23, 1839.

Edward, the father, was in partnership with Joseph Breck in the nursery established on Washington Street, corner of Allston Street. He became a life member of the Massachusetts Horticultural Society in 1837.

SOLOMON B. CUSHING FAMILY.

Solomon B. Cushing of Boston married Maria Thaxter and settled in Brighton in 1855.

Charles Bryant Cushing, son of Solomon, born Dec. 5, 1841, enlisted for three years July 16, 1861, in the 13th Massachusetts Volunteers. He was drowned June 6, 1862, as he was crossing the river Shamandoah at Fort Royal, Va., with a detachment of his comrades in a boat to rejoin their regiment which had previously passed over on the bridge. A violent rain-storm had in the meantime so swollen the river as to carry away the bridge. The boat was swamped. Young Cushing, though a fine swimmer, was unable to stem the current. His body was recovered in eight days and buried

by the river. His noble words uttered when opposition was expressed to his enlistment were, "Though we are young, if we stay behind, who is to save the country."

JAMES A. COGSWELL.

John Cogswell, born in 1592, died in 1669; came to New England in 1635 on the ship *Angel Gabriel* and settled in Ipswich. He was a direct descendant from Lord Humphrey Cogswell of 1447.

The line continues down through William, born in 1619, died in 1700; William, born in 1659, died in 1708; Emerson, born in 1700, died in 1795; James, born in 1755, died Aug. 9, 1837. He was a hero of Ticonderoga under Ethan Allen. He married Rebecca, daughter of Capt. Samuel Baldwin of Weston and granddaughter of the eminent divine, John Cotton.

His son, James, born Feb. 18, 1784, died Feb. 20, 1873. He married Sarah Robey.

James Abbott, the sixth child of James, was born Feb. 9, 1816, in Concord; married Nov. 24, 1842, Mary, born Feb. 24, 1815, daughter of Deacon Oliver Fisk. She died Aug. 21, 1850. He married secondly Feb. 12, 1851, Mrs. Julia A. (Hunt) Bean. She died Aug. 12, 1860. He married thirdly July 4, 1861, Ann Elizabeth, daughter of Stillman and Martha (Bacon) Burpee, born March 17, 1847, in East Jaffrey, N. H. They resided on Winship Place. Mr. Cogswell died Nov. 12, 1883.

His children were: Agnes F., born July 30, 1852; Appleton Abbott, born Dec. 25, 1855; Washington C. A., born March 24, 1859; Ella L., born Oct. 12, 1864; Fred A.; Julia A., born July 16,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

1867; and James M., born Jan. 11, 1880, died Aug. 10, 1900: all deceased except Appleton and Julia A. The latter married Charles Fred. Walton of Brighton, son of Charles R. and Sarah Gardner (Sprague). They reside on Rockland Street.

FRANCIS W. BROAD.

Francis W. Broad was born in Needham May 28, 1806, died Oct. 17, 1873; married Harriet Harding, born in Roxbury May 29, 1830. They had:—Francis, born May 22, 1831, married M. Jane Davis, April, 1859; William; Harriet Elizabeth (Mrs. Mann); James Harding; Mary M. married March 18, 1855, Henry H., son of Ebenezer and Sarah Jackson (Hastings) Fuller. Henry H. was a member of the 38th Massachusetts Volunteers and died at New Orleans Aug. 16, 1863. They had Harriet Hastings who died young. Charles H., born April 9, 1848, died in 1861.

ISAAC SMITH FAMILY.

Isaac Smith was born July 14, 1763, in Philadelphia; married Mary Cushing, born Dec. 22, 1766.

Isaac Smith, Jr., born July 29, 1795, at Cohasset, married Anna Baker Cook, born in Brighton July 26, 1802, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Baker) Cook. She died Feb. 25, 1863. He died Feb. 16, 1871. Their children were:

Isaac, born Oct. 6, 1820, died June 13, 1874, married Harriet A. Cole, born Aug. 11, 1824. They had: Augusta W. who married Edward C. Ireland; Josephine Louise, born in 1848, died in 1849; Abby Anna, born Feb. 17, 1850 (Mrs. Cady); Franklin Pierce, born June 11, 1853.

Thomas Cook, born Sept. 9, 1822; Benjamin Baker; Anna Baker, who kept school in Allston, married Richard K. Cunningham Feb. 12, 1856; had three children, Isaac, Anna and Sarah. Sarah Cook married March 15, 1855, George T. Drake; had Anna Newell. George died and she married secondly Feb. 29, 1864, Francis Cook. George, born Jan. 2, 1832; Abigail Emily; Lucy Robinson; Mary Cushing married Nov. 14, 1858, Henry G. Davis; had Bertha Davis.

Isaac, the father, lived in the house west of Jacob F. Taylor's residence and had a tanyard on the opposite side of the street.

MORRILL FAMILY.

Capt. David Morrill of Canterbury, N. H., married Betsey Sanborn. He died at the age of 93 and she at 87. Their children were Joseph, John, Phoebe, Emily Smith and David.

John Morrill married Catherine Hoag of Deerfield, N. H., and moved to Brighton about 1849. They had eight children: David B., who served months in the Civil War in Co. G, 1st Cavalry; Betsy A.; Isaac; John B.; Jerrie T.; Sarah P. taught in Primary 2 in 1867 and in the Bennett Grammar in 1871-2-3, married Charles N. Clough Jan. 15, 1873; Emma T. taught in Primary 2 from 1868 to '73; Frederick I.

John, the father, married secondly Sarah D. Cheney Jan. 16, 1867.

DR. MOOR.

Dr. Moore about 1825 lived in the house at the corner of Foster and Washington Streets, which was afterwards known as Rev. Mr. Austin's residence. Mrs. Merwin stated that "Mrs. Plummer

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

and her daughter lived there. I made two painful visits to Dr. Moore's; one was to have a double tooth extracted and when he had pulled on it twice without taking it out I could not let him try again but went home with it raised so that I could not close my mouth. My mother pressed it back into place and it never troubled me any more."

FRANCIS MARSHALL.

Francis Marshall, a tallow chandler of Newton [see Jackson's History] married Aug. 27, 1772, Catherine, born March 11, 1752, daughter of Bezaleel and Jerusha (Bond) Learned. Bezaleel, the tenth child of Thomas, after the relinquishment by his mother kept the tavern at Watertown which was established by his father. They had four children. The youngest, William Marshall, born in Newton Aug. 13, 1784, was a dealer in paper-hangings and about 1850 "retired to a country seat in Brighton." He married July 1, 1817, Susan Spurr, born May 11, 1796, daughter of Francis Gray and Susan (Norcross) Spurr. They had six children: W. Francis, Catherine Cook, Susan Gibson, J. P. Cooke, John Waldo and Marston Allen.

BENJAMIN W. HOBART.

Benjamin W. Hobart, born in Grotton in 1796, died May 19, 1864; married Elizabeth A. Wood Oct. 26, 1820; settled in Brighton and lived in the Dudley cottage on the Sparhawk estate which was destroyed in 1900. They had: Benjamin W., born Dec. 24, 1821; George A., born July 11, 1823; Charles H., born June 5, 1825; Samuel B., born in 1828; Arthur Austin; Albert Oscar, born Oct. 28, 1832; Henry Kirk, born March 12, 1835;

Anneliza, born Nov. 15, 1840. She married Sept. 12, 1877, James C. Coffin of Newton.

Samuel was engineer on the New York Express. Rev. Henry Ward Beecher gave a vivid description of a ride in the "cab" and a worthy account of Mr. Hobart.

HARDY FAMILY.

Dudley Hardy, born in 1751, died at Brighton Feb. 11, 1821, married Sarah Felton; no children. He married secondly Dec. 3, 1795, Mrs. Charity Sanderson, widow of Henry, who had three children: Susannah, Henry and John. By Dudley she had:—

Charles Augustus Hardy, born Dec. 22, 1795, died Aug. 9, 1825; married Dec. 24, 1817, Elizabeth Perkins, born June 16, 1793, died July 29, 1856. They had Susan, Elizabeth S. and Charles Dudley.

Elizabeth S., born Dec. 17, 1818, died Sept. 6, 1849; married Erastus S. Tuttle Sept. 6, 1842. He died Sept. 6, 1849. They had: Charles Augustus and Elizabeth Augusta, born Dec. 5, 1843; Susan Elizabeth, born Dec. 29, 1844, married Oct. 7, 1868, George A. Davy; Dora Smith, born Dec. 22, 1845, married Aug. 9, 1866; John O. Prince of Boston; Benjamin Bennet, born April 27, 1847, and Erastus Augustus, born Sept. 13, 1848.

Charles Dudley, born July 8, 1823, married Elizabeth S. Tuttle. They had Charles Augustus, born Jan. 25, 1846; Eugene, born Jan. 26, 1848. Mr. Hardy, the father, built the house on the hill (now owned by B. F. Paine heirs) and sold the whole estate to Mrs. S. A. Poor in June, 1856.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

Noah and Sally Hardy had: Elijah, born March 9, 1822; Ephraim, born Dec. 10, 1824; Sally, born March 17, 1826; Lydia, born Feb. 4, 1828; Mary, born Oct. 1, 1829; and John, born Sept. 11, 1831.

BENJAMIN FOBES.

Benjamin Fobes, born Jan. 4, 1817, son of Cyrus and Hester (Mellish) Fobes, married Nov. 15, 1849, Abby Jane Straw, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Sanborn) Straw. President Franklin Pierce's mother and Mrs. Fobes' mother were sisters. Hawthorne was also connected. Mr. Fobes held the important position of constable here for many years.

OLIVER ELLSWORTH.

Oliver Ellsworth, merchant, son of William W. and Emily W., married Mary W. ———, daughter of Lydia and Anna of Exeter, N. H. They had Oliver, born Aug. 8, 1870, died same day. The mother died Aug. 12, 1870, aged 38. He married secondly Nov. 16, 1871, Orah Almira Janervin, daughter of Joseph and Lydia Anna of Exeter, N. H. They had Oliver, born Aug. 21, 1873. They resided in the house back of Borchart Myers' residence on Washington Street near the Newton line. He was uncle of Col. Ellsworth who was distinguished in the Civil War.

MALCOLM CHANDLER.

Malcolm Chandler, born Feb. 8, 1825, son of Reuben and Mary, married Nov. 15, 1855, Ellen Lois Gilman, born in July, 1826, daughter of Gideon and Lois. Their children were: Elizabeth, born Sept. 3, 1856; Lois W., born Sept.

9, 1860; Arthur, born Aug. 5, 1863.

Mr. Chandler was an ice dealer and owned Chandler Pond on Lake Street. His brother, Austin, married Clarissa Magners. George B. Chamberlin married Mary Eliza, daughter of Austin.

WETHERN FAMILIES.

Nathaniel Wethern was born in Vienna, Me., April 16, 1801, and died May 15, 1853. He was the son of Arnold and Sarah (Whittier); married Elvira, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Sanborn) Straw. It is represented that he lived in a house on Washington Street which was once an old barn on the Pomeroy estate, standing behind the old Bull Head Tavern just west of Nevins place, on the west brow of the hill. The peculiar top was a pigeon house. On the same cellar was previously a house in which it is represented Abijah White, father of Maria Lowell, was born.

Isaac and Wealthy Wethern had Elvira J. who married Feb. 14, 1865, Richard B., son of Deacon Richard and Helen Smart.

Thomas Wethern, born in Vienna, Me., son of Arnold and Sarah (Whittier) Wethern, married Catherine, daughter of Robert and Betsey (Dow) Smart of Pittston, Me. They had: Sarah Elizabeth, born July 13, 1835; Thomas Augustus, born July 13, 1837; Abigail F., born Oct. 26, 1838, married Oct. 28, 1865, Charles H. Foster; Robert Arnold, born March 31, 1840; Josiah Henry, born Feb. 2, 1842; Charlotte Augusta, born Nov. 28, 1843; Alfred; Helen Frances, born Dec. 22, 1846, died in 1852; Catherine Frances, born Jan. 6, 1853, died in 1861.

They lived in the Wethern house at Union Square which was moved from

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

near Charles Gate on Beacon Street and originally was a tavern. July 10, 1855, between one and two o'clock this house was greatly shattered by an explosion of powder, which was placed and ignited in the kitchen. The town offered \$500 for the arrest of the perpetrator, but he was not discovered.

ISRAEL L. WORCESTER.

Israel L. Worcester, born in Harvard, Mass., in 1773, died March 13, 1842; moved to Brighton and married Ruth Whitney of Oak Hill, Newton, born in 1775, died at Brighton Feb. 28, 1842. They had four children:—Israel L., Jr.; Edward, born in 1800 in Brighton, died Aug. 31, 1843; Hannah; and Mary, born in 1815, died Jan. 18, 1837.

Israel L., Jr., married Elizabeth Hoyt of Warner, N. H. They had four children:—Charles H.; Elizabeth A.; Frances (all born in Brighton); and George A. They lived on South Street near Lake Street.

ABIJAH RUGGLES FAMILY.

Abijah Ruggles married March 8, 1807, Azubah Flood. They had: Eliza W., born Jan. 1, 1808; Mary Ann, born Feb. 27, 1810; Emeline, born Aug. 23, 1812; Abijah, born Dec. 16, 1814; Azubah Flood, born April 13, 1817; James F., born May 27, 1819; Sarah Shed, born Oct. 13, 1821; Isaac, born May 21, 1824; and Sarah Jane, born in 1832.

Mary Ann married March 3, 1832, Charles Stackpole; Emeline married Nov. 3, 1833, Leaman Harding; and Azubah married March 4, 1834, Henry H. Safford; had Adeline Eliza, Henry Howard and Elizabeth Azubah.

The family lived in the old house on

the westerly side of Market Street, near School Street later purchased by Stephen H. Bennett. Mr. Ruggles, the father, died in November, 1839.

PRICHARD FAMILY.

Joseph Prichard, born at Newton April 7, 1782, son of Joseph and Mary, came to Brighton in 1806. He married Dec. 21, 1806, Rebecca Belcher, born at Framingham April 21, 1782, died June 4, 1860. He died Jan. 24, 1868. Children:—William Eliot, born Oct. 9, 1807, died in 1815; Sarah Ann, born June 24, 1809, died in 1810; Sarah Ann, born Dec. 21, 1810; Joseph, born Aug. 19, 1812; Rebecca (Mrs. George) born May 30, 1814, died April, 1845; Sally Wilson, born Jan. 19, 1817 (Mrs. Dudley); William Eliot, born June 28, 1824, died Nov. 5, 1868, married in August, 1847, Juliette Gleason, had George, born May 12, 1858.

CAPEN FAMILY.

Benjamin Capen, born March 9, 1757, died Sept. 3, 1820; married Elizabeth Greenwood, born in 1764, died at Watertown May 15, 1784. Children:—Alexander, born Jan. 30, 1779; David, born March 9, 1781, died Feb., 1850; Thomas, born May, 1783, died 1784.

Benjamin married secondly Lucinda Sears. Children:—Betsey, born March 21, 1785, died 1786; Thomas, born Aug. 26, 1787, died 1806; William, born April 15, 1790, died May 16, 1831; Charles, born July 26, 1792, died 1822; Betsey, born March 11, 1795, died Dec. 27, 1844; Benjamin, born Jan. 15, 1798, died Sept. 4, 1848.

SETH NORCROSS FAMILY.

Seth Norcross married June 24,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

1766, Jerusha, born April 14, 1748, daughter of Bezaleel and Jerusha (Bond) Learnard. He was drowned in Charles River about 1795 and she died Feb. 25, 1830.

Susan, the eighth child, born Oct. 24, 1773, died April 6, 1829; married Feb. 7, 1796, F. G. Spurr and had three children. He died Sept. 15, 1802, and she married secondly, in 1805, Abraham Gibson and died July 10, 1816, aged 46.

Susan Spurr, the oldest child, born May 11, 1796, died July 31, 1869; married July 1, 1817, William Marshall, born Aug. 13, 1784, grandson of Bezaleel and Susanna (Bowman) Learnard, died Oct. 10, 1860. Children:—W. Francis, born May 23, 1818; Catherine Cook; Susan Gibson (Mrs. Austin J. Coolidge); Josiah P. Cook; John Waldo; and Marston Allen, born April 25, 1831. Mr. Marshall was "for many years a manufacturer and dealer in paper hangings in Boston, of late years living at his country seat in Brighton." [See Bond's History of Watertown, 1860.]

ELLIS FAMILY.

John Ellis married Lucy R. Appleton July 17, 1808. They had: John, born Feb. 16, 1810; Rebecca born March 4, 1812; Lucy, born May 18, 1814; Nancy, born May 8, 1816; Mary Ann, born Sept. 21, 1818; Sarah Ann, born in 1820; Susanna, born Nov. 2, 1822; William, born Sept. 27, 1826; Joseph W., born April 6, 1829; John, born Oct. 22, 1832. They lived in a little cottage at the foot of Bigelow Street, Oak Square.

HARRIS FAMILY.

John Harris, born in Sterling Oct. 29, 1797, died Oct. 24, 1854; married

April 1, 1821, Elizabeth Hogan of Malden, born Oct. 14, 1796. They had: Sabrina, born Oct. 18, 1822, died Aug. 19, 1842; Eliza, born July 18, 1828, died Feb. 24, 1832; Eliza, born May 2, 1831, taught in Primary 1 from 1862 to '65; Edward, born Nov. 30, 1836, died Nov. 6, 1871; Ellen, born the same date, taught eleven years in the Oak Square Primary, married Charles H. Hurd June 12, 1867.

The family lived on Bowen Hill above the Shed house. John Whiting purchased the estate and moved the old house up on Bigelow Street and erected his large residence on its site in 1893.

SAWYER FAMILY.

John A. Sawyer was born in Bradbury, Vt.; married Annie E. Garcelon of Boston July 13, 1864, and settled in Allston in 1869. They had four children: Alson Garcelon, born May 20, 1867, died Oct. 21, 1886; Silas Gordon, born Jan. 30, 1870; Maude Lena, born Jan. 10, 1874, died Jan. 1, 1880, and Bertha Evelyn, born Oct. 8, 1882.

Mr. Sawyer was a member of the Common Council in 1879. He was a large real estate owner and built the mile Beacon Park Race Course which was sold to Eben D. Jordan and Charles Marsh, now the property of the Boston and Albany Railroad. He purchased the "Standish estate" on Ashford Street and the picturesque hill called in the time of the Revolution "Pigeon Hill." He disposed of the gravel which composed the hill and his present residence stands on the location.

WOOD FAMILY.

Coolidge P. Wood married May 2,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

1793, Mrs. Patience Parker, born Sept. 15, 1758. The latter drew a pension for her husband's service in the war. She died Nov. 26, 1847. Children:—Coolidge, Plympton, Jemima, Benjamin, Susan and Samuel.

Benjamin Wood, born in Brighton Jan. 2, 1798, died April 23, 1854, married Elmira Edmons (Rice), born at Littleton, Mass., May 4, 1800. She died in 1847. Children:—Elmira; Harriet; Elmira who married J. Q. A. Cushman and had three children, Hattie Ella, William F. and J. Q. A. Benjamin, Jr., married Sept. 29, 1850, Emeline D. Cushman. They had Harvey Waldo, born Sept. 4, 1851; Wallace B.; John C. and F. A. Whitney, born May 3, 1866. Galen, born Dec. 27, 1842, died Dec. 21, 1872.

Isaac H. Wood, son of Willard S. and Sophronia, married Nov. 8, 1859, Elizabeth Sanderson, born Oct. 12, 1835, daughter of Eli and Marinda (Thwing); had Harvey and Mildred C.

NATHANIEL THWING.

Nathaniel Thwing, a shoemaker, was an eccentric character. He was no relation to Deacon Thwing. He lived in a very old house where in 1851 stood Deacon Hunting's residence, on the south side of Washington Street, near Brookline. "He had a large family of children and when a season of sickness prevailed and the children of others died he said, 'Well! I could not have such luck as others had.' At last one child died from having a bean lodged in its throat. He said he would rather have lost his best cow. When Mr. Winship's house was entered and valuables stolen, his was also entered but as there was nothing the burglar needed, he lost nothing. He

went to Mr. Winship and said, 'Well! we who have must lose.' " His oldest son went south and married a rich planter's daughter. Another married a Pole. The third child married Mr. Bradley of Brookline, who changed his shop on Boylston Hill, near Mr. Goddard's place, to a church.

CALVIN SMITH.

Calvin Smith of Waltham came to Brighton in 1844; married Mary A., daughter of Benjamin Putnam of Waltham, grandniece of the war-famed Israel Putnam. Calvin purchased the John English house on the southeast corner of Brighton and Harvard Avenues, in 1850. Hattie E. Smith, the only child of Calvin, inherited the house and still owns it. Her father died in 1869 and her mother in 1878. Hattie E. married Simeon W. Brown of Weston, son of Simeon W. and Rebecca (Hall). They reside in a house erected by Mr. Brown on the estate east of the old house on Brighton Avenue. They have two children, Edith and Henry W.

JOHN C. PARKINSON.

John C. Parkinson married Louisa Ann Dalton. They had: Mary Ann, born July 31, 1832; Isaac Coffin, born in 1834, married Margaret Dunn and had Mary Ann, born in 1865; John Frederick married Delia Conley; Louisa Ann, born in 1837; Charles W. D.; Elizabeth A. D.; Richard Dalton married Mary A. Conley; Theodore Francis; Henry A. married April 12, 1867, Ellen Fenton.

John, the father, died Jan. 29, 1857, aged 50. He had been servant to Admiral Sir Isaac Coffin, Bart., and on a passage from Savannah to Liverpool

saved the Admiral's life. For this service Mr. Parkinson was aided in many ways.

JOHN WHITNEY FAMILY.

John Whitney was for a number of years, between 1845 and 1855, station master at the Brighton Depot. He married Mary Baldwin Holt of Boston. They had three children. John enlisted in the Civil War and afterwards married and settled in New York. Mary married George Thurston of South Lancaster. They had two children: Alice who died young and William who became a successful engineer in building a railroad in Mexico. Mary married secondly Henry S. Nurse and had two children, deceased. Benjamin went west and entered into the lumber business. The family was excellent and highly respected.

THOMAS N. PURINGTON.

Thomas N. Purington was born in Bath in 1826 and came to Brighton in 1855 and purchased with Mr. Osborn the old omnibus line to Boston. He subsequently owned the line and ran it until the horse-car line was opened when he was made superintendent which position he held three years. He then went into the livery business in the stable later owned by J. D. Willis on Washington Street, which he ran for about eight years. He then moved to Allston and opened a livery stable on the southeast corner of Allston Street and Brighton Avenue, continuing here about twenty years or until 1894. He married and had four children, a son and daughter surviving him. He died Dec. 29, 1899.

BENJAMIN WILSON.

Benjamin Wilson, born in 1763, died Jan. 16, 1806; married at Brighton March 12, 1787, Elizabeth Brown, daughter of Ebenezer Jr. and Elizabeth, born Aug. 7, 1763, died Oct. 25, 1847. Her parents were the grandparents of Mrs. Samuel Tilton and Mrs. Thomas Bogle. Children: — Elizabeth (Mrs. Fay); Benjamin, died in battle Dec. 16, 1814; Joanna; Susan (Mrs. Fowle); Sarah married Dec. 2, 1819, Horace Haynes of Brighton; Ann.

JOHN W. HARVEY FAMILY.

John W. Harvey, born July 9, 1812, in Liverpool, N. S., came to Boston in 1824 and to Brighton in 1868. He married May 24, 1842, Susan F. Jones, born in Liverpool, N. S., March 7, 1821. He died Oct. 16, 1886, and she died Dec. 30, 1900. She was allied with the Women's Suffrage movements and the oldest woman voter in Brighton, a member of Woman's Relief Corps, No. 79, and of the Congregational (second) Church. She was a woman of deep and unquestioning faith and lived a broad and Christian life. She left four children, James W., G. S. J., Dorcas H. and John W.

James W. Harvey was born in Liverpool, N. S., in 1844 and came to Boston when eleven years old. Aug. 5, 1862, he enlisted in the Eleventh Massachusetts Battery and served his term until May 29, 1863. From 1863 to '67 he was adjutant in the Boston Light Infantry. He conducted an extensive business at 386 Atlantic Avenue, excelled as a machine blacksmith and became an expert in steel workings.

He married June 18, 1866, Emma C. Cunningham of Brooklyn, N. Y., and

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

moved to Faneuil in 1863. In December 1877, he founded a Sunday School at Faneuil, aided by Rev. H. A. Stevens of the Orthodox Church. It proved a success and a chapel was erected in 1900. He was interested in the schools and in the appointment of worthy members to



JAMES W. HARVEY

the School Board. He was president of the Eleventh Battery Association, chairman of the Republican Ward Committee for eleven years and member of the House of Representatives in 1889-90. He died Aug. 5, 1897, and left four daughters: Grace Lyman, the oldest, married William T. Stewart; Mabelle Emma married Edgar Smith; Florence Craig and Marion.

G. S. J. Harvey, born April 6, 1849, married Emma T. Atwood Nov. 1, 1873. They have four children: Lina C., Edward J., Hattie L. and William H. L.

Dorcas H. Harvey married Aug. 9, 1870, William H. Lyman, son of Enoch W. and Sophia. Mrs. Lyman was, with her mother, deeply interested in Women's Suffrage and is a prominent and active



MRS. DORCAS H. LYMAN.

worker in the movement. She is a member of Francis Washburn Woman's Relief Corps, which she joined in 1891; was its president for three years and filled every chair in the corps. She sent the first \$25 to the Andersonville Prison Fund. She was department aid in 1890, has been an instituting and installing officer and served on the executive board, being its chairman in 1898. In February, 1900, she was elected junior vice-president of the Department of Massachusetts and in February, 1901, senior vice-president.

John W. Harvey, born June 16,

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

1856, married Jan. 5, 1888, Kate F. Mellish of Walpole, N. H. They have Helen Augusta, Roger Wolcott, Mellish and Ester May.

Mr. Harvey has Chair No. 32 from the House of Representatives. It was placed there in 1867 and sold in 1894 when the State House was refurnished. It was used by his brother and 27 other members during its term of service.

Oliver Alexander, born May 3, 1823, died Dec. 25, 1853; married Nov. 3, 1847, Lucretia Ann Drown. They had: Frances Gertrude, born Aug. 1, 1848; Ashley, born Dec. 11, 1849; and Georgiana, born Dec. 29, 1850, married April 28, 1873, Wm. G. E. Pope.

William A. Brabner, son of William A. and Sarah W., of Halifax, N. S., was born in 1826 and died Dec. 8, 1873. He married Charlotte Hamilton and had April 8, 1850, Mary, and June 26, 1864, Edwin Hersey. They lived in the little cottage on Chester Street, Allston.

Henry and Mary B. Claffin had Louis Francis, who died Jan. 27, 1865, aged seven years; and Emma Claffin who married Jan. 15, 1873, Henry B. Wells, son of John T. and Sarah (Bartlett). Henry, the father, was related to Ex-Gov. Claffin of Newton and resided on Washington Street, near the Newton line. He was a gentleman very highly respected.

Albert Clarke married Sarah Ann Bowers; had Ellen L., born Nov. 2, 1844, Sarah Nancy, and Dutton Russell, born Nov. 19, 1847. They lived in a gambrel-roofed house nearly opposite

Naples Road on Commonwealth Avenue, which was afterwards moved to the rear of Dr. Fitzgerald's house.

H. Willard Giles married Margaret Vose of Milton. They lived in the little old house at Union Square west of the Wethern house. He afterwards lived in the house at one time the home of Gideon P. Brown, corner of Cambridge Street and Allston Heights. They had no children. Mr. Giles gave to the Allston Congregational Church \$1000, and left other bequests.

Horace Haynes, born in Sudbury, Aug. 30, 1792, died Jan. 17, 1856; married Sarah Wilson Dec. 2, 1819. They lived in the double house on Chestnut Hill Avenue, earlier known as "Penny" Weld's house and lane. Mr. and Mrs. Haynes had no children.

Daniel Webster Hyde, born in 1828, son of George and Ann Hyde of Newton, married March 15, 1857, Amelia A. Livermore, daughter of Jonathan and Martha Livermore. He died Dec. 20, 1870. Their son, Daniel W. Hyde, Jr., was born Dec. 25, 1857, and resides on Foster Street. The father was connected with Sumner Wellman in the line of omnibuses from Brighton to Boston, via Roxbury, and later over the Mill-dam road.

Henry Hildrith married Sept. 7, 1826, Mary Ann Warren, born Feb. 5, 1807, and had Henry, born Jan. 5, 1829, and Mary, born Jan. 23, 1830. Henry, the father, was grandson of Capt. Wm. Warren. He succeeded Stephen Stone, the blacksmith, and sold to Charles

White. He owned the estate now in the possession of the St. John's Ecclesiastical Seminary.

John and Jeanette Leavitt had five children. She was related to the Hutcheson singers. Her children were musically inclined. They were: Adie; Helen; Amelia married Thomas L. Appleton of Brighton Sept. 25, 1872; Lyman; Charles; and Mary Foster, the last, was born April 14, 1853.

Dr. Augustus Mason was born in Waltham; married Sarah B. ———; had Mehitabel R., born Oct. 9, 1857, and Kitty, born Feb. 26, 1867, died Sept. 30, 1867. Dr. Mason entered service Oct. 3, 1862, as assistant surgeon in the 43d Mass. Regiment; resigned March 17, 1863. He was for a number of years a prominent physician here, interested in public affairs, owner of considerable real estate and active in the Brighton Literary Association.

Alexander McMurtry came to Brighton in 1859. He married in 1863 Jane, daughter of Hoses Thompson. He is a very worthy and successful business man. He owns the old school-house with the old poplar tree near the southerly corner of Shepard and Washington Streets; also the little building a short distance south of the said school-house which was moved from the northwest corner of North Harvard and Cambridge Streets. His children are: Albert James, born Dec. 31, 1864, married Eliza Lynch of Boston; George Henry, born Feb. 10, 1867; Frederick, born May 18, 1869, and Mariette, born Jan. 8, 1871.

Bochart Myers and family lived in the house on Washington Street afterwards owned by George Allen and subsequently by Dr. J. W. Bartlett. Joseph Myers, son of Bochart, was quite a gallant about 1850. He gained the praise of a number of the young ladies at a fair by presenting elegant bouquets to each. He was excellent at the piano and proved a good, pleasant acquaintance.

Thomas Needham was a successful gardener and had charge of the conservatories on the Gray and later on the Samuel Bigelow estates. He had ten children: Slater; Sarah Ann, who married Charles Harding and had eight children—Sarah Emily, born Aug. 10, 1853; Florence E., born Feb. 11, 1855; Edith, born April 9, 1858; Charles; Wilhelmine; Wendell Phillips; Albert and Julia Ann—Bessie Emily; Thomas; Joseph; William; Ernest A., born Feb. 20, 1846; Alfred; Horatio and Arthur.

Charles W. Norton purchased the estate on the northeast corner of Gardner and Chester Streets. His house was burned and he then erected the present substantial residence. In 1898 he sold to W. H. Emery and moved to Boston. He married Emma Frazier; had Harry Lovett and George Tyler. The latter was born June 4, 1869, and died Jan. 16, 1873. Mrs. Norton died and he married secondly her sister Caroline.

Benjamin and Susan A. Pierce live in the old house (which they have occupied for many years) on Allston Street, which was owned and occupied by Col. Thomas Gardner and his family prior to its removal from the present Jesse Tirrell

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

estate. Mary E., daughter of Benjamin and Susan Pierce, married Moses, son of Joseph L., and Abigail R. White, Jan. 27, 1870.

Enoch Plummer, born at Londonderry, N. H., married Elizabeth Johnston of Bradford; came to Brighton in 1869 and lived on South Street, corner of Lake Street. Frank Edwin Plummer, son of Enoch, was born in Boston Dec. 13, 1845; enlisted Feb. 23, 1864, at Concord, N. H., in the New Hampshire Cavalry. He was in Wilson's raid and in numerous skirmishes. He returned to Brighton sick Nov. 6, 1864, died Jan. 15, 1865, and was interred in Evergreen Cemetery.

George W. Reed, born May 25, 1821, married Oct. 1, 1848, Lucy Smith Niles, daughter of William and Lydia Ide (Brown) Niles and sister of the first Mrs. Clarke Smith. They had: Emeline, born July 5, 1849, died Aug. 26, 1863; George F., born July 31, 1853; and Lucy M., born Aug. 7, 1856. Lucy married Wallace Robinson and they have two children. George W. lived many years ago in the house situated west of W. R. Champney's home, and later in the old Smith house, west of Jacob F. Taylor's, which he purchased. He died March 24, 1865.

John C. Scott was a gardener for Peter C. Brooks. About 1840 he purchased about ten acres of land, where the Sewall & Day Cordage Works are, and devoted himself to the cultivation of strawberries, having at one time about eight acres of strawberry plants. He produced the following seedlings of great merit: Scott's Seedling, Brighton Pine

and Lady of the Lake. He had three sons, John, James and George, who succeeded him in the business.

Richard and Helen M. Smart had: Richard Baxter who married Feb. 14, 1865, Elvira J. Wethern, daughter of Nathaniel and Elvira. They had Althea G., born Jan. 17, 1866; Irving L., born June 20, 1869; and Jasper Jaffrey, born Aug. 30, 1872. Charles L. Smart married Maria A. Geyer and had Elliot E. Smart, born April 7, 1870. Albert J. Smart married Agnes T. Woodman and had Chester S., born Nov. 4, 1867, and Rupert B., born Aug. 1, 1871. Mary E. Smart born June 8, 1838.

Charles Spring was born at Hubbardston Feb. 23, 1817; married in 1844 Ann Smith Greenwood. [See Greenwood Family.] She was born in Brighton Jan. 30, 1820. They had four children: Charles Wright, born Sept. 25, 1841; William Kenrick, born Aug. 12, 1843; Henry Francis, born Feb. 15, 1851; and Edward Sparhawk, born Sept. 24, 1852. Mr. Spring, the father, was of the firm of Kelly & Spring who kept a dry-goods store and was succeeded by Baxter & Sanborn.

Rev. Titus Strong, D. D., author and for forty years rector in Greenfield, was born in Brighton Jan. 28, 1787; died June 11, 1855.

William Vose of Milton married Eliza Allen; had Eliza A., William Steven, Ester S. who married David Hart, Jr.; Allen F., born in 1835, lived in Brighton and married April 7, 1861, Martha A. Pulson of Vermont; Margaret R., who

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

married Charles White; and Mary W., who married June 27, 1858, Walter L. Wilkins, born in 1832 in Weston, Vt., son of James and Miriam. He came to Brighton in 1846. They had Viaria Frances, Ida Luella and Walter Herbert. They reside on Brighton Avenue.

Lewis Lumber Wadsworth, born in 1804, descended from Christopher Wadsworth, who arrived in Boston in 1632 and settled in Duxbury. He was superintendent of the Pembroke Iron Works from 1844 to '74. In 1831 he married Maria Hall. [See Wadsworth Genealogy.] Lewis Lumber Wadsworth, the oldest child, was born at Plymouth in 1832. He married Annie M. J. Kelly in 1861. He was educated at Bridgewater Academy; was state counsellor in 1861-2 and 1872-3, and state senator in 1864-5. Children:—Anne Augusta, Lewis L., Mamie D., Florence and Lewis L. Their residence is on Harvard Avenue.

Emerson and Sarah Wheeler had Martha White, born Feb. 10, 1831, married Francis H. Coolidge [see Coolidge family]; Mary Ann, born Feb. 13, 1833; and Loring E., born Sept. 30, 1834. Mr. Wheeler, the father, was a prominent citizen of Allston.

TUBBS FAMILY.

Oliver Tubbs of Lisbon, Conn., married Wait Tinkham. They had four children: Maria, Joseph Otis, Oliver and Daniel.

Joseph Otis came to Brighton in 1851. He was born Aug. 6, 1820; married Dolly Jackson of Ashbury, daughter of Oliver Jackson. She died in 1883. They had four children: Charles A.,

Frank H., Henry Albert and George.

Frank H. Tubbs married Annie Abbie and became a noted musician and has a large practice in vocal culture in New York City.

LEWIS DAILEY FAMILY.

Lewis Dailey, born at Stanstead, C. E., April, 1814, son of John and Clara, married a daughter of Isaac and Mehitabel (Hunting) Farrington of Brighton, who died March 11, 1853. He married secondly Mrs. Emily M. (Winsor) Herrick, widow of Thomas Waterman Herrick. He died Nov. 18, 1864, from the effects of a fall from a staging. She died Feb. 22, 1897.

William Chauncey Dailey was born in Cambridge Jan. 13, 1845. In August, 1861, then in his seventeenth year, he enlisted for three years in the 33d Mass. Volunteers, Co. E. He went out with a brave, devoted spirit and served most faithfully in various engagements. He was wounded in a skirmish at Acquorth, near Marietta, Georgia, and died June 25, 1864, in his twentieth year, and was buried there.

ALBERT H. NORCROSS.

Albert H. Norcross, son of Adna L. and Mary Jane (Clark) Norcross, came to Brighton in 1871. He was born in Hallowell, Maine, in 1841 and received his early education in Maine and Massachusetts, having attended the old Brimmer School on Common Street. He had a strong desire to visit foreign countries so determined to follow the sea. In the course of his voyages he visited nearly all of the different parts of the globe, even going so far north as 72 degrees; also stopping at many of the groups of

islands in the Pacific, returning by way of Cape Horn, having made the circuit of the earth.

At the breaking out of the War of the Rebellion he enlisted in the 16th Maine Volunteers, serving nearly two years in that regiment. At that time, 1864, the Government was greatly in need of sailors in the Navy, and desiring to go where he would be of most benefit to the Government, he was transferred to the Navy, by reason of Special Order No. 108, War Department. He served in the U. S. Steamers *Augusta* and *Cambridge* until the close of the war. He then resumed his voyages at sea until 1869, at which time he decided to settle in Boston.

He entered the employ of the Boston and Albany R. R. Co. and continued in their service until 1893. Upon the reorganization of the Boston Fire Department in 1874, he was appointed a call member on Ladder 11. Afterwards he was transferred to Chemical 6 where he served until the formation of the company for Engine 34, when he was again transferred to that company as hoseman, where he remained until about 1897, at which time he retired, having served about twenty-three years.

In 1870 Mr. Norcross married Miss Pauline F. Homsted of Skowhegan, Maine. They have one child, Fred A., born in 1871, who is now an architect in Boston, Mass., and who with his wife resides at Allston.

Mr. Norcross is a descendant of Richard Norcross who came from England in 1636 and settled in Watertown in 1642. Richard was the son of Jeremiah Norcross who came from England at the same time, but afterwards returned.

Jeremiah was a descendant of Thomas Norcross who was in business in London in 1540. The original Norcross homestead is now a part of the United States Arsenal grounds.

Mr. Norcross is past commander of Post 92, G. A. R.; also past grand of Nonantum Lodge No. 116, I. O. O. F.

BENJAMIN WORMELLE.

The name is variously spelled—Wormelle, Wormell, Wormel, Wormwell, Wormil, Wormill and Wwormall. Branches of the family are in Maine, New Hampshire, Massachusetts, Connecticut, Washington, D. C., and elsewhere. So far as known the first to come to this country was John Wormell, who came from England in the 17th century and settled in Maine. He served with distinction in the French War.

His two sons, Nathaniel and John, married and had large families. John served in the War of the Revolution and was an officer under Washington and stationed at Cambridge. His oldest son, Benjamin, was one of the founders of the town of Peru, Me. He had four sons and one daughter. His youngest son was John Wormelle, born in Peru, Me.; married there and had one son, Benjamin, late principal of our High School, and Cordelia Velesta who married Benjamin V. Bennett and now resides at Plymouth, Mass.

John Wormelle, the father, removed from Maine to Abington, Mass., in 1848, for the purpose of giving his children a better education. At about this time the name acquired the additional e for the purpose of distinguishing it from the family of John Wormell of New Bedford.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON.

Benjamin Wormelle, son of John, was born in Peru Jan. 10, 1837. He fitted for college in the high school of Abington and graduated at Amherst College in 1860 in the same class with General Francis A. Walker. He has been mainly engaged in teaching, entering the Eliot School in Boston in Sept., 1869, and the Brighton High on Sept. 5, 1870, being the seventy-second out of seventy-five applicants for that position. The end of the present school year will complete about thirty-eight and a half years of almost continuous teaching. He married Jan. 17, 1870, Lizzie J. Reed, daughter of Jesse Reed of Abington, and settled in Brighton where they have since resided. They had three sons and one daughter: Wilson Ward, born Jan. 13, 1871, entered Brown University in Sept., 1893; was transferred to Harvard University in 1894 and had nearly completed his course when he died March 5, 1897. Charles Burton, born May 13, 1872, spent two years in the regular course at Harvard, entering in Sept., 1891; then transferred to the Harvard Medical School, won three scholarships and graduated in 1898. He then spent several months in England and France. Returning, he secured by competitive examination a two years' appointment in the Boston City Hospital, from which he graduated in Jan. 1901. Olive May was born March 26, 1874. Fred Curtis, born March 18, 1878, is now (1901) a student in the sophomore class in Harvard University.

FARRINGTON FAMILY.

Ebenezer Farrington of Dedham married Mercy Cleavland of Walpole, Mass., Sept. 26, 1754, and lived at Wal-

pole. They had ten children:—Deliverance, born Nov. 26, 1755; Ebenezer, Jr., born Dec. 16, 1757; Daniel, born Nov. 8, 1759; Lois, born Feb. 8, 1761; Rachel, born Sept. 24, 1764; Hannah, born Dec. 6, 1765; Jacob, born July 20, 1770; Mille, born Feb. 22, 1773; Isaac, born Sept. 21, 1775; and Hetty, born Sept. 29, 1779.

Isaac, the ninth child of Ebenezer, died June 30, 1861. He married Mehitable Hunting, daughter of Israel and Rhoda, of Needham. She died June 1, 1865. In 1797 he lived in Brookline and purchased considerable land in 1815 of the Col. Gardner estate, where Farrington Avenue and Linden Street are, and bordering on Harvard Avenue. About 1827 he moved to Brighton and erected a house where the Methodist Church now stands on Harvard Avenue. They had seven children:—

Rebecca married Elijah Nevers and died soon after.

Isaac Jr. married Eliza Kendall of Framingham and had one child, Cora.

Reuben married Abbie Simonds of Woburn and had Rebekah; Harriet who married ——— Curtis; Mary, Eliza, Martha and Sarah. Harriet is the only one now living. Reuben, the father, married secondly Abbie Austin of Plainfield, and thirdly Almira Mixer who was left a widow.

Mehitable married Patrick Colby. [See Colby Family.]

Hannah married Lewis Dailey of Canada. They had five children: Lewis, Charles, William, Howard and Cynthia. William enlisted in the Civil War at the early age of seventeen.

Joel F. married Martha Maynard of Cambridge. They had four children, all

born in Brighton: Chester, Joseph, Arthur and George.

John C., the youngest, born in Cambridgeport May 11, 1824, married April 6, 1854, Sophia J. Goodell of Prospect, Me., daughter of David and Mary (Ellis) Goodell. He died Feb. 15, 1868. They had six children, born in Allston. Mary Anna was born Jan. 23, 1855. Emma L., born Oct. 19, 1856, married Clarence H. Clark of Wells, Me., Nov. 18, 1874, and had two children—Susie Louise (deceased) and Mabel J. who married Charles E. Cone of Nebraska, May 16, 1900. Sophia J., born July 19, 1858, married Nov. 30, 1881, George F. Taft of Holliston. They reside on Farrington Avenue. Lizzie Etta, born Feb. 3, 1861, married Oct. 18, 1893, Willis G. Pultz of Hudson, N. Y. They live on Farrington Avenue. John Edward, born June 24, 1863, married May 4, 1887, Marion Gordon, granddaughter of John Gordon of Brighton. He died July 4, 1893, leaving his wife and three children—Edna Cecil, born Feb. 5, 1888; Helen Elizabeth; and Louise Gordon, born May 13, 1890.

William Melbourne Farrington, born June 12, 1866, married Oct. 22, 1890, Mabel G. Fay. [See Sanderson and Thwing Families.] They had one child, Katherine, born Oct. 30, 1896, and died July 29, 1897. William M., the father, graduated from the Allston Grammar School; entered a Boston shoe manufacturing establishment in which he became head bookkeeper and confidential clerk. Failing health forced him to resign his position. In 1890 he engaged in the real estate and insurance business in Allston, in which he has since continued. He has been interested in athletic sports; was secretary of the old Mass. Bicycle Club,

an original member of the Boston Athletic Association and Corey Hill Toboggan Club; one of the incorporators of the Schumann Club; secretary of the Allston Club and treasurer of the Washington Allston Club. He was master of Bethesda Lodge, A. F. & A. M., in 1897 and 1898, and is a member of St. Paul's



WILLIAM M. FARRINGTON.

Royal Arch Chapter and of DeMolay Commandery of Knights Templars. He was in 1898 installed grand pursuivant, and in 1890 and 1900 grand steward of the Grand Lodge of Masons. In 1894 he was elected a member of the City Council and served efficiently during 1895, '96 and '97.

COLLINS FAMILY.

Joseph Collins, who is supposed to have immigrated from Ireland to America about 1650, (not Joseph, son of Henry Collins, 1606-1687, who came from England in the "Abigail" with wife, children and servants, and who was the first of the name in America) was in Eastham soon after its settlement in 1644, and resided in the northerly section of the town. Here he married March 20, 1671, Ruth (not Duty) Knowles and secondly Sarah, and had five sons and four daugh-

ters: — Sarah, born Jan. 2, 1672; John, born Dec. 18, 1674; Lydia, born July, 1676; Joseph, born June, 1678, (married Rebecca, daughter of Johnathan Sparrow, who represented the town in the Colony Court and General Court twelve years and was a selectman of his town for many years); Hannah, born 1680; Johnathan, born August, 1682, (married at Truro, Elizabeth Vickery: earlier in life this young woman had been taken prisoner by the French when making a voyage on a small vessel, manned by her kinsman. While a prisoner of the Frenchmen, the vessel was wrecked on the Isle of Sable, where huts were built and a winter passed amid hardship and suffering. In the spring the island was visited by the English, the French taken prisoners and Miss Vickery sent home. Although most honorable protection was extended by her captors, the enforced stay under such circumstances was a thrilling experience. Some years after her death Johnathan married Susanah Walker); Jane, born March, 1684; Benjamin, born Feb., 1687, and who in 1726 was owner of the first slave brought to this town; and James, born March, 1689, (married Sarah ——— at Truro about 1707.)

In Barnstable County Probate Registry is the will of Joseph Collins (Collings) dated "Aug. 1th in the tenth year of His Magisty's reign" in which appears:—"having arrived at old age and in a weak and low condition." An inventory in connection with said will, filed March 2, 1723-4 shows that his death occurred in the fall of 1723 or the winter of 1724.

John Collins, eldest son and second child of Joseph and Ruth (Knowles)

Collins, married at Eastham Feb. 12, 1702, Hannah Doane (a grandchild of the first physician in Eastham who continued in practice until his death in 1712. His son, "father of Hannah, succeeded to his Eastham practice") and had five sons and two daughters: Solomon, born Feb. 6, 1703; Samuel, born Nov. 26, 1705; Martha, born Jan. 26, 1707; John, born Nov. 2, 1709, (taught school at Chatham about 1737); Hannah, born Nov. 2, 1711; Joseph, born Aug. 14, 1713; and David, born April 20, 1715.

David Collins, youngest child of John and Hannah (Doane) Collins, married Dexiah Hawes and had one son, David, born in 1747, and one daughter, Sarah.

David Collins, only son of David and Dexiah (Hawes) Collins, married Deborah Sears and had two sons and six daughters: Renben, born March 26, 1783; Thomas; Achsah; Anna, Desiah, Deborah; Susan and Sarah. In 1820 he removed from Dennis, where his wife Deborah died and was buried, to Monument (now Bourne) where he died Jan. 2, 1832.

Reuben Collins, born in Dennis, died at Monument May 29, 1868; married Elizabeth R. Matthews (born Nov. 6, 1787, died Sept. 29, 1864,) Jan. 1, 1808, at Yarmouth and had five sons and six daughters.

David was born in Dennis, Barnstable Co., Mass., Sept. 2, 1808. His early education was received in the Cape Cod schools and later at the Weslyn Academy at Wilbraham, Mass. Returning to Sandwich, Barnstable Co., (to which his parents had removed in 1820) he taught school several terms and assisted in the work of surveying a route for the Cape

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

Cod Ship Canal, an undertaking which is a very little nearer completion today than at that time, although annually agitated on the cape and its life of charter pro-



DAVID COLLINS.

longed from time to time by our Beacon Hill fathers. He was offered a chance to work his passage to New York City on a vessel and upon arriving there started upon a store-to-store search for employment, which was finally obtained with a grocery firm at the munificent salary of fifty dollars, board and clothes added, for the first year here. He remained several years until a dissolution of the firm occurring he returned to Sandwich and accompanied his father on one of his infrequent trading trips to Brighton. He was greatly impressed with the business opportunities offered and he determined to here take up his permanent residence. On June 5, 1832, he purchased from Washington C. Allen,

chaise maker, for \$1050 (this amount represented his entire early savings) a half acre of land with the house thereon, bounded westerly on the road leading from the "Parsonage House," so called, to the town of Brookline—the site upon which the city of Boston now maintains the Holton Library.

At Sandwich July 3, 1832, he married Clarissa Ann, eldest of ten children



MRS. DAVID COLLINS.

(all of whom lived to reach their majority) born to "Squire" Benjamin and Lucinda (Bourne) Bourne. [Her father, Benjamin Bourne, born June 1, 1784, was a representative from Sandwich in 1838-39-40-44, and died Dec. 1, 1863. He was sixth in line from Richard Bourne who was born in England and settled in Sandwich, acquiring the Indian language as far back as 1658 and was ordained pastor of the Indian Church at Mashpee Aug. 17, 1670, by the missiona-



THE DAVID COLLINS HOUSE.

ries John Elliott and John Cotton. He died in 1685. From 1729 to 1742 his grandson, Joseph Bourne, was also a preacher to the Indians. Edwin Fiske Kimball in the "New England Magazine," September, 1892, says: "The Cape Indians were kept at peace with the whites during King Philip's War by the labors of the Christian ministers among them. Safe at home, the Cape Colonists sent forces to the aid of their fellows. Had the numerous tribes of the Cape first massacred the few English there, and joined King Philip, who can say but the result would have been the extermination of the outnumbered Europeans? It was the missionaries as well as the soldiers who saved New England." The wedding tour embraced a chaise drive from Sandwich to Brighton, where all had been previously prepared and the happy couple commenced housekeeping duties which lasted over a period of 56

years and during which time there were born to them one son and four daughters:—

Mary Elizabeth, born Sept. 29, 1833, died Aug. 16, 1876; married Samuel A. Seager June 24, 1862, and had four sons and one daughter. Her son, Samuel Herbert Seager, married April 11, 1898, at Syracuse, N. Y., Adelaide, daughter of Theodore Dwight and Julia Hawley Davis. They have David Collins, born Jan. 16, 1899, and Theodore Dwight, born Feb. 13, 1901. David C., younger brother of Samuel H., dwells with the latter in the old residence of their grandfather David.

David Franklin, born Feb. 25, 1836, died Aug. 8, 1860.

Esabella Frances, born Oct. 27, 1840, died April 15, 1869, married Edward P. Wright Oct. 19, 1864.

Clara Bourne, born Nov. 27, 1842, died April 14, 1850.

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

Abby Bourne, born Feb. 13, 1846, died May 13, 1885; married Albert F. Larnard Sept. 14, 1869, and had one daughter, Isabella Frances, born May 27, 1870, died Nov. 8, 1877.

From 1850 to 1859 Mr. Collins served the town three terms as one of its three selectmen and in 1851-2 he served as member from Brighton in the House of Representatives. For many years he was identified with, and a director in, local financial institutions. He was a regular attendant at the Brighton Congregational Church services and was frequently chosen to represent the society as a committeeman. He was active in promoting the establishment of our Evergreen Cemetery.

For many years previous to the establishment of steam railroads, Mr. Collins dealt heavily in live stock, making regular and frequent trips into the then so-called "western country," buying the stock from the farmers and driving it over the roads to the Brighton market. He was quite successful in his business and during his later years confined his attention solely to the care of his property interests which were diversified and frequently required his presence in no less than eight different states. In 1851 Mr. Collins purchased for a home from the Brighton Congregational Society the house which was longest identified as his Brighton residence and which stands immediately in rear of the Congregational Church [ent of same inserted] on Dighton, formerly "Winship" Place, and still earlier known as a lane leading to the hall on Agricultural Hill. Dr. Edward Everett Hale resided in this house when a student at college and during the time that the Boston and Worcester Railroad

was building; his father having taken construction contracts in connection with same. The authoress, "Fanny Fern" also resided here a short time.

Mr. and Mrs. Collins lived here until their deaths, his occurring Dec. 31, 1888, and Mrs. Collins only surviving him one year and five months, as she died May 5, 1890. Their only living descendants, the sons of their eldest daughter, now reside in the old home.

In personal appearance Mr. Collins was tall and very erect. He was gifted with a remarkably strong constitution and a wonderful memory which, embracing as it did the period of 65 years which, perhaps, witnessed our country's greatest development and progress, made of him a wonderfully interesting conversationalist. He was of a very retiring disposition, however, and could rarely if ever be induced to speak in public in his latter days. Honest and upright ever, he was one of the old school of men who have made this world better for having lived their simple but kindly lives therein.

Reuben, Jr., born Feb. 10, 1810, died Jan. 10, 1878; married at Monument June 10, —, Fear Perry, born at Monument Nov. 25, 1810, died June 14, 1891. Mr. Collins was a selectman of the town of Sandwich two years and representative to the General Court in 1854, and for many years was a prominent and very successful sailing master and ship owner. Their children were Harriet Evelyn and Reuben Perry.

Harriet Evelyn, born April 2, 1835, married at Monument May 30, 1855, Alfred Dykes, born at Leeds, England, Feb. 2, 1825, died at Boston Jan. 11, 1890, and had: — Alfred, born May 23, 1857, died May 10, 1899; William Perry,



THE ABRAM COLLINS HOUSE.

born Sept. 23, 1860, who married at Wareham Sept. 15, 1894, Nellie Malcolm Palmer, born July 6, 1867, died Feb. 18, 1900, leaving one daughter, Dorothy, born at Brooklyn, N. Y., Sept. 29, 1899; and Helen Louise, born July 10, 1863, married June 5, 1883, Henry Mayo Knowles, born at New Bedford Dec. 14, 1842; their children, Henry M., Jr., born April 7, 1884, died Sept. 5, 1885, Robert Winthrop, born May 22, 1891.

Reuben Perry, born May 3, 1844, married Sept. 5, 1865, Anna Belknap, born July 11, 1841, whose children are Elizabeth Matthews, born Jan. 23, 1867; Reuben Belknap, born Oct. 25, 1869; Anna Gertrude, born March 13, 1874; Samuel Willis, born Sept. 29, 1873, and David, born Feb. 20, 1882. Mr. Collins resides at Dedham, Mass., and is road-master of the Providence Division of the N. Y., N. H. & H. Railroad, a position which he has held for many years.

Elizabeth, born Nov. 24, 1811, died Jan. 13, 1845; married Seth S. Burgess, of Sandwich who was an enterprising owner and master of many sailing vessels. Their children are Clara and Seth Mendell.

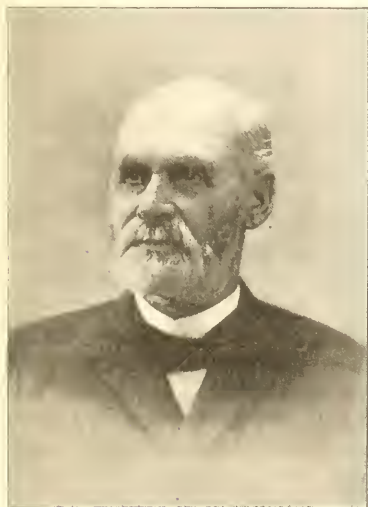
Abram Wing Collins, the fourth child of Reuben and Elizabeth (Matthews) Collins was born in Dennis, Mass., May 19, 1814. When he was seven years of age he removed with his parents to Monument, now Bourne, Mass. He came to Brighton when he was about twenty-one years old and engaged in business, still making his home in Monument. Dec. 31, 1840, he married Sophronia Swift Ellis, daughter of Captain William and Bathsheba (Swift) Ellis of Monument, and a little later they moved to Brighton. They had twelve children:—

Bathsheba Ellis, born July 6, 1842, and Elizabeth Burgess, born Nov. 8, 1844, died April 24, 1845. The double

HISTORICAL BRIGHTON

funeral of the little ones excited the sympathy of the community.

Sophronia Anna, the third child, was born Feb. 15, 1846. After finishing the course of study at the Brighton High School she attended the Wheaton Female Seminary at Norton for a few terms, and somewhat later taught in one of the



ABRAM W. COLLINS.

Brighton primary schools. She was an enthusiastic Bible student and much interested in church work. Especially was she interested in her little missionary society and Sunday school class at Faneuil. She died July 11, 1890. She wrote a number of short poems one of which is printed below. This poem appeared in the "Brighton Register" Dec. 17, 1880.

A SONG IN THE NIGHT.

BY LUCIENE

One night I walked by homeward way alone.

A moonlit glory over all the land;

And saw the starry Dipper in the sky,—

A silver cup held by my Father's hand

Like flashing jewels seemed its seven stars,
And as I gazed, unto my listening soul,
The sweetness of a heaven-sent message came
Who ruleth them doth all my life control.

The mighty Power that made and guides the stars,
Is pledged forevermore to shelter me.
But not the Strength and Power alone I trust,
Infinite Love is mine eternally.

I cannot go from underneath the sky,
Though seeking earth's most unfrequented spot;
But it's a surer, far more blessed truth,
I cannot wander where my God is not

My cup of life He holds, and pours therein
Whatever His loving wisdom seems is best;
And I, His little child, unquestioning,
Can dare to drink it all, and trusting, rest.

And when yon worlds are blotted from the sky,
Preserved no longer by the Power divine,
Through grace, a jewel in the Savior's crown,
I, "like the stars," forever more shall shine

Abram Wing Collins, Jr., the fourth child, was born March 5, 1848. He married Rebecca Tilson Bumpus of Wareham Nov. 9, 1869.

Edgar Francis and Ella Frances were born March 23, 1850. Edgar F. died March 15, 1851. Ella Frances Collins married Joseph Balch Braman of Brighton Sept. 10, 1867. [See Braman Family for an interesting account of her advancement.]

Betsie Howes Doane, the seventh child, was born March 11, 1852, and died Dec. 9, 1853.

Adela Rebecca Collins was born April 19, 1854. She married Ezra Russell Bumpus of Wareham May 25, 1876.

William Ellis Collins, born March 19, 1856, died Aug. 24, 1898, unmarried.

Harriet Ferdinand Nye Collins, born April 14, 1859, died Oct. 28, 1864.

Mary Gleason Collins was born Sept. 17, 1861, in the Oakland Street homestead, where she still resides. She married Frank Herbert Fitts of Walpole June 21, 1888. Mr. Fitts came to Bright-

ton in 1886. He is the son of Charles H. and Emeline A. (Richards) Fitts, and was born in Rockville, Mass., April 30, 1861. They have one child, Adela Frances, born Nov. 26, 1895.

Fred Swift Collins was born Feb. 5, 1864. June 8, 1889, he married Mabel Bucklin Rogerson of Newton, daughter of William B. and Anna (Willard) Rogerson. They had three children: Milton died Nov. 21, 1894, aged five years; Clifton Abram, born Feb. 4, 1891, and Vivian, born June 23, 1893.

For many years when Brighton was the cattle-market centre, A. W. Collins and his brother, David, were among the leading dealers in live-stock. In politics he was a Republican. Mrs. Collins was a member of the Brighton Congregational Church, a worker in the Ladies' Benevolent Association and a teacher in the Sunday School. She died Oct. 14, 1873. In January, 1877, Mr. Collins married Mrs. Caroline E. (Swift) Bumpus of Wareham, widow of Samuel Bumpus and mother of Rebecca T. and Ezra R. Bumpus before mentioned. She is still living, and although eighty years of age shows remarkable mental and physical vigor. Mr. Collins was of a kindly, genial nature and was greatly beloved by his family and friends. He died in Brighton March 18, 1892.

Rebeckah W., fifth child of Reuben and Elizabeth, born Feb. 17, 1816, died at Sandwich July 9, 1861; married May 7, 1840, Charles Corliss, [see Charles Corliss Family] born at North Yarmouth,

Me., Jan. 25, 1812, died at Cambridgeport, Mass., Nov. 25, 1890; and had two sons and three daughters. Joseph Sylvanus, born Aug. 20, 1841, at Sandwich, married March 13, 1864, Mary C. Merritt of Framingham; had four sons and one daughter. Henry Madison, born April 19, 1847, at Sandwich, married April 23, 1866, Marion A. Warren, died Aug. 10, 1875; had two sons and two daughters; married secondly June 11, 1876, Emma Carter; had two sons. Elizabeth Collins, born July 20, 1844, at Sandwich. Abby Rebekah, born March 18, 1850, at Brighton, died Aug. 18, 1852, at Brighton. Abby Rebekah Lamb, born Nov. 3, 1858, at Brighton, married June 30, 1878, Morris Worcester Turner, born March 24, 1857, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; and had one son, Theodore, born Oct. 15, 1879, died Oct. 15, 1879, and one daughter, Beatrice Constance, born Nov. 24, 1883.

Joseph, born July 28, 1818, died Dec. 10, 1839.

Susan, born Oct. 26, 1820, died Aug. 4, 1851; married Josiah Burgess; had one son, Josiah Herbert, and one daughter, Helen, married Tobey.

Sylvanus B., born Sept. 6, 1823, at Sandwich, died Dec. 21, 1826.

Lucy T., born Jan. 12, 1826, died Nov. 27, 1821.

Eunice T., born Aug. 26, 1828, died Dec. 6, 1831.

Lucy Eunice, born Oct. 22, 1831, died Aug. 9, 1879; married Seth S. Burgess, husband of her sister, Elizabeth, deceased (mentioned previously).

